

YAHSHUA MESSIAH IS ADONAI

# END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN MESSIAH

(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



**MONTHLY VOLUME**

**OF**

**ARTICLES PUBLISHED**

**OCTOBER 2001**

"Yahshua Messiah is Adonai" is a more accurate representation of the words generally translated "Jesus Christ is Lord".

"Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the word generally translated "the LORD".

## **INTRODUCTION**

**END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES (ETI)** is the umbrella ministry for all the services we offer. It is an apostolic ministry dedicated to serving the church by distributing whatever we perceive to be the truth to all those who are interested in seeking ALL TRUTH.

We seek to be led by the Holy Spirit of YAHWEH {generally incorrectly translated "the LORD"} and to distribute only that which we know to be truth BUT we acknowledge our humanity, frailty and propensity for error and therefore ask you to advise us if, at any time, you feel that you have truth which we lack. We also ask you to share with us ANY truth which you perceive to be important and we undertake, as YAHWEH leads, to distribute to the appropriate list such items as we feel led to distribute.

Our services are offered in the first instance to those who believe in YAHSHUA Messiah {generally incorrectly translated as "Jesus Christ"} as the Son of Yahweh who gave His life on the stake {generally incorrectly translated "cross"} to take our sins and purchase our salvation and who was resurrected on the third day and today sits on the Right Hand of the Father.

HOWEVER, we welcome all those who serve YAHWEH ADONAI {THE LORD GOD} the Creator of the Heavens and the earth, no matter what Name they know Him by, including THE LORD, Allah, Hashem, Jehovah, YHWH, etc.

We ALSO WELCOME all those who are seeking to know whether YAHWEH is who we say He is and to know whether YAHSHUA Messiah {Jesus Christ} is who we say He is.

**James Robertson**

29 October 2001

**END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES**

james@end-time-issues.org.za

PostNet Suite 143, Private Bag X10030, Randburg, 2125, Republic of South Africa

Telephone : (0027)-(0)11-791-2327

Cell Phone : (0027)-(0)83-251-6644

## **COPYRIGHT AND CHARGES**

All copyright in material from this ministry is waived without qualification. All that is good in what is written is entirely the Work of Yahweh Adonai {The LORD God} by His SET APART (HOLY) SPIRIT. Anything that is not of Him is not worth copying. Remember only that each of us must stand alone before the Judgment Seat on the Day of Judgment and accordingly use the material in a fashion that will stand to your credit on that day!

We firmly believe that the Word of Yahweh is given as a FREE GIFT to all and should not be subject to earthly "copyright" or subject to sale at all. The Word of Yahweh should be equally available to the poorest of the poor as to the richest. Therefore, we do not charge directly for our materials although offerings to cover costs are appreciated where these can be afforded. Offerings towards our services to others by those who are so led are also welcome as the ministry is entirely dependent on the tithes and offerings of those who support us.

Should you at any time feel impressed by the Spirit of Yahweh to contribute financially to the work of this ministry, the banking details are as follows:

End Time Issue Ministries

Account No (0)42 752 780 5

Standard Bank of South Africa

Randburg Branch No 01-80-05-90

International Swift Code SBZAJJ

Please email deposit details so that we can ensure the funds arrive.

We also have facilities through "WorldPay" for International donations by Credit Card, please contact us for details.

International donations by Credit Card up to a few hundred dollars can be made through our account at [www.paypal.com](http://www.paypal.com)  
Account name james@end-time-issues.org.za

## **TABLE OF CONTENTS**

<b>INTRODUCTION</b> .....	i
<b>COPYRIGHT AND CHARGES</b> .....	ii
<b>TABLE OF CONTENTS</b> .....	iii
<b>COMPANION DOCUMENTS</b> .....	vi
<b>THE USE OF HEBREW WORDS AND THE NAMES OF THE CREATOR</b> .....	v
<b>CONTENT</b> .....	xii
<b>MESSAGES FROM OTHER MINISTRIES</b> .....	xiii
<b>OUR PRAYER</b> .....	xiv

### ***PUBLISHED IN OCTOBER (10) 2001***

1A1.01.10.01	The Towers have Fallen and We Missed the Message (by David Wilkerson; 08 October 2001)
1A1.01.10.02	Visions Of Judgment For The Church (08 October 2001)
1A1.01.10.03	The Grace Which Restrained Satan Has Been Removed (2 Thessalonians 2:7) (12 October 2001)
1A1.01.10.04	Why Was It Necessary For The Grace Restraining Satan To Be Removed? (15 October 2001)
1A1.01.10.05	Lagos, Nigeria – Manger of the Anointing for the Seventh Millennium (15 October 2001)
1A1.01.10.06	What Happens Between Passover 2003 and Tabernacles 2003? (17 October 2001)
1A1.01.10.07	the Spirit is Moving on the Earth: Report on Visit to the Synagogue Church of All Nations, Lagos, Nigeria (18 October 2001)

- 1A1.01.10.08 What About The Rapture? (18 October 2001)
- 1A1.01.10.09 Black Beam Over Dome of The Rock At Tabernacles 2001 – A Prophetic Sign (18 October 2001)
- 1A1.01.10.10 Food for thought (21 October 2001)
- 1A1.01.10.11 A New Age Has Begun: We Are Called To Reign With The Anointing Of The Set Apart Holy Spirit (21 October 2001)
- 1A1.01.10.12 A Question Regarding A Challenging Principle: Why Are Many of the Marriages In the Genealogy of Yahshua Forbidden And Yet They Are Blessed? (21 October 2001)
- 1A1.01.10.13 Jesus is Lord (22 October 2001)
- 1A1.01.10.14 An Important Update: Responding to the Tribulation That is Upon Us (22 October 2001)
- 1A1.01.10.15 Why America is One Manifestation of Babylon (22 October 2001)
- 1A1.01.10.16 Various Prophecies On The Church From The Anzac Prophetic List (22 October 2001)
- 1A1.01.10.17 Anthrax Vision For America (22 October 2001)
- 1AD.01.10.01 Introducing The End Time Issues Informal List (23 October 2001)
- 1AD.01.10.02 Why do you say that “the LORD” means “Baal”? (23 October 2001)
- 1AD.01.10.03 Support for individual human beings (23 October 2001)
- 1AD.01.10.04 The Muslim “Threat” - a Lie from Satan! (23 October 2001)
- 1AD.01.10.05 Walking In The Glory (23 October 2001)

## **THE USE OF HEBREW WORDS AND THE NAMES OF THE CREATOR**

In recent years we have become increasingly aware that in certain instances the traditional English words applied to certain Scriptural concepts and also to the names of the Creator do not adequately succeed in communicating the full depth of meaning contained in scripture. This is one of the factors behind the Amplified Bible.

In addressing this issue, we have progressively felt impressed to make use of the Anglicization of the Hebrew words or names in preference to the traditional English words and names in order to bring a more relevant understanding of the Scriptures and associated concepts. Some of the terms used in our documents are defined in this section for convenience.

We were also shown clearly by YAHWEH {generally incorrectly translated "the LORD"} some years ago that the scriptures written from the time of YAHSHUA MESSIAH {generally incorrectly translated Jesus Christ} were originally written in Aramaic, a dialect of Hebrew and NOT in Greek as commonly supposed. While in most cases this has little or no impact on translation, there are certain instances where the impact is material. For this reason, we are increasingly resorting to Hebrew words in cases where we are aware of problems.

We have recently adopted the convention of placing words which we believe to have negative translation implications in curly brackets after the word we understand to be more appropriate such as Yahshua {Jesus}.

It must be stressed that we understand the use of these words to be firstly a courtesy intended to please our Heavenly Father and secondly as a means to ensuring the spiritual technical correctness of our understanding thereby removing potential footholds for Satan to attack us.

### **YAHWEH {THE LORD}**

YAHWEH is the proper name for our Creator and occurs 6,828 times in the Pre-Messianic Scriptures {Old Testament}. Vines states:

*"LORD : The divine name YHWH appears only in the Bible. Its precise meaning is much debated. **God chose it as His personal name by which He related specifically to His chosen or covenant people.**" (from Vine's Expository Dictionary of Biblical Words, (Copyright (C) 1985, Thomas Nelson Publishers)*

By way of analogy, my proper name is "James" and i have the designation of "husband" to my wife, it would not be indicative of a meaningful marriage relationship if my wife were to constantly refer to me as "husband" rather than "James". In the same way, it is not indicative of a meaningful relationship with our Creator to refer to Him as "Lord" rather than "YAHWEH" when He has given us His name to use and uses it throughout scripture.

For more information refer to the book "The Sacred Name" published by Qadesh La Yahweh Press, available on the internet at:

<http://www.yahweh.org/publications/pdf1/sacrednm.pdf>

### **THE LORD (Baal)**

In contrast, the word "Baal" in English translations could more accurately be translated "lord" or "the lord". Thus by a quirk of the early translations, the word Baal which could easily be translated "the lord" is used to represent a pagan deity and the word Yahweh, which is not capable of translation, is translated "THE LORD". It therefore seems important that we progressively accustom ourselves to using the correct name for our Creator.

### **YAHSHUA {JESUS} AND MESSIAH {CHRIST}**

By the same token, our Saviour was a Jew and He spoke Aramaic or Hebrew, as evidenced by the various scriptures which quote his direct words, as in Matthew 27:46 *"And about the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying, **"Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?"** that is, "My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?"*" (NKJ)

In His darkest hour, our Saviour spoke His language and the Greek translators saw fit to preserve His words. "Jesus" and "Christ" are both Greek words which are a legacy of the intermediate translation from Aramaic to English. Accordingly, in the absence of valid English words, it seems more respectful to use the Hebrew words which are, in a sense, also too deep to translate.

Accordingly, the word "YAHSHUA" is used in all recent document's issued by this ministry, in place of "Jesus", and "MESSIAH" is used for "Christ". Older documents may still use the more widely used words.

I am aware that there are disputes regarding the correct spelling and pronunciation of the Name of the Saviour but, at this time, after seeking Yahweh on the matter for about two years, these are the spellings and usages with which i feel comfortable. If you hold a different view on spellings and the like, i ask you at this time to give me the space for YAHWEH, Himself, to correct me if correction is, indeed, needed. But, at the same time, please ask Him to speak to you directly concerning the spelling that you are accustomed to.

In particular, please note the commonality between YAHweh and YAHshua in terms of the use of "Yah" as the first part of both names. Furthermore,

note that the Hebrew word for deliverance and salvation is "yeshua" and there are strong indications that "Yahshua" means "the deliverance of Yah", for me this removes all doubt as to whether the Name of the Saviour is "Yahshua" or some other spelling.

### **ANOINTED { MESSIAH / CHRIST }**

The word translated Messiah frequently occurs in the pre-Messianic Scriptures translated as "the anointed one" or "My anointed" or similar. Since both "Christ" and "Messiah" have come to take on meanings which go FAR beyond "Yahshua the anointed one" or "anointed with the set apart Spirit of Yahweh", we are increasingly adopting the convention of using "anointed" or "anointed one" instead of "Messiah".

### **ADONAI { LORD }**

The Hebrew phrase translated "Lord GOD" as distinct from "LORD God" and "the LORD" refers to YAHWEH as YAHWEH ADONAI. In conventional English usage this is often rendered "THE LORD GOD". YAHWEH ADONAI is perhaps the deepest and most reverent form of address for our Creator.

ADONAI is the term most directly equivalent to the English word "Lord" when applied to YAHWEH as distinct to "baal" as a general term for an earthly lord.

Consider **2 Samuel 7:22** *""Therefore You are great, O YAHWEH ADONAI {Lord GOD}. For there is none like You, nor is there any God besides You, according to all that we have heard with our ears." (NKJ)*

By the same token, YAHSHUA MESSIAH is ADONAI, that is, Jesus Christ is Lord. ADONAI carries much deeper spiritual reverence and significance than "Lord".

### **ELOHIM / MIGHTY ONE { GOD }**

The Hebrew word generally translated "God" is "Elohim" which means "Mighty One". "God" is in fact the name of a pagan deity and it therefore seem appropriate to avoid applying it to our creator.

In practical terms, "elohim", which can be applied to men, idols OR the Creator simply means "mighty one". Thus, when we refer to Yahweh Elohim, we are saying effectively, "Yahweh our Mighty One". Recently we have started to use "elohim" or "mighty one" instead of "God" or "god".

### **TORAH { LAW }**

The five books of Moses (Genesis Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy), and most specifically the commandments given by YAHWEH through Moses which govern the entire fundamental relationship of man with YAHWEH.

In broader terms Torah includes the full body of so called "Old Testament" but it is fundamentally the essence of the Laws of YAHWEH that do not change and never will.

Recognize that insofar as the physical animal sacrifices and certain other aspects of Torah were FULFILLED by YAHSHUA MESSIAH, these Laws do not apply to us today in their PHYSICAL form although the **spiritual** laws and principles that they represent, REMAIN valid today.

### **IMMERSION {BAPTISM}**

The word baptism is derived from the Greek word meaning "immersion". As with certain other words, "baptism" has taken on a particular religious significance which is materially different from the meaning of the word "mikvah" in the Hebrew. Immersion in Scripture is a routine part of the cleansing process from any defilement and NOT a once off procedure. There are also various immersions defined in Scripture including immersion for cleansing from sin and immersion in the set apart Spirit of Yahweh {baptism of the Holy Spirit}.

### **BODY / ASSEMBLY / CONGREGATION {CHURCH}**

The word generally translated "church" also has a pagan connotation and has taken on a religious significance beyond a technical term simply referring to the assembly or congregation of believers. The concept of a "congregation" applies just as much to the "congregation" in the wilderness with Moses as it does to modern day congregations. However, in a sense, the term church as it is used today frequently is an alternative word for the "Body" of Messiah. The global congregation of ALL who believe.

### **BELIEVER / MESSIANIC {CHRISTIAN}**

For the same reason that we use the term "Messiah" instead of "Christ", we prefer to use "Messianic" instead of "Christian". However, since our understanding is that "Messianic" applies to those who are LIKE Yahshua in their level of anointing and the works that Yahweh, we prefer to use the term "believer" in most cases.

### **CHESED {LOVE}**

There are two concepts in Scripture both translated "love" in most English translations. The one is carnal love which can include lust, the other is the covenant "love" of YAHWEH. The Hebrew word for this is "chesed" and the Greek word is "agape". These words are translated "loving kindness" and "charity" in some translations.

However, the essence of the sense of this form of "love" is that which is depicted in 1 Corinthians 13:1-8 which is most effectively interpreted in the Amplified Bible (in the passage that follows "CHESED {love}" has been inserted in place of "love").

<sup>1</sup> If I [can] speak in the tongues of men and [even] of angels, but have not CHESED {love} (that reasoning, intentional, spiritual, devotion such as is inspired by God's love for and in us), I am only a noisy gong or a clanging cymbal. <sup>2</sup> And if I have prophetic powers (...), and understand all the secret truths and mysteries and possess all knowledge, and if I have [sufficient] faith so that I can remove mountains, but have not CHESED {love} (God's CHESED {love} in me) I am nothing (a useless nobody). <sup>3</sup> Even if I dole out all that I have [to the poor in providing] food, and if I surrender my body to be burned or in order that I may glory, but have not CHESED {love} (God's CHESED {love} in me), I gain nothing.

<sup>4</sup> CHESED {love} endures long and is patient and kind;  
CHESED {love} never is envious nor boils over with jealousy,  
is not boastful or vainglorious,  
does not display itself haughtily.

<sup>5</sup> It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride);  
it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly.  
CHESED {love} (God's CHESED {love} in us) does not insist on it's own rights  
or its own way,  
for it is not self-seeking;  
it is not touchy or fretful or resentful;  
it takes no account of the evil done to it  
[it pays no attention to a suffered wrong].

<sup>6</sup> It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness,  
but rejoices when right and truth prevail.

<sup>7</sup> CHESED {love} bears up under anything and everything that comes,  
is ever ready to believe the best of every person,  
its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances,  
and it endures everything [without weakening].

<sup>8</sup> CHESED {love} never fails

[never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end].  
As for prophecy (...) it will be fulfilled and pass away; as for tongues, they  
will be destroyed and cease; as for knowledge, it will pass away [it will lose  
its value and be superseded by truth]. (AMP)

Clearly, YAHWEH'S CHESED {love} is far beyond the carnal, selfish emotion that we call "love" in this age. It is also important to understand that YAHWEH'S CHESED is robust, can be severe and was strong enough to send His only Son to the Cross to die the most horrible death for OUR sins. CHESED is selfless and without covetousness. Until we have a deep revelation of YAHWEH'S covenant CHESED {love} as distinct from "love" as we use the word today we are not likely to truly understand YAHWEH, YAHSHUA, MESSIAH, THE SET APART (HOLY) SPIRIT or His Word. A deep understanding of CHESED and covenant is VITAL to interpreting the issues of the end of the age!

### **SET APART { HOLY }**

The word translated "Holy" in most English translations is, essentially, a technical term which means "set apart". The word translated "sanctified" also means "set apart" and the word translated "saint" ALSO means set apart.

Thus anything which is Holy is SET APART unto Yahweh. We have recently started to use the term "set apart" instead of holy for all the above cases in order to make visible the commonality of concept that flows through all that we refer to as "holiness". We also prefer "set apart" since "holy" tends to have a religious sense which is easily stated but not understood.

This also has an impact on understanding "the Set Apart Spirit of Yahweh", that is "The Holy Spirit". There is a tendency to assign a unique and separate identity to "The Holy Spirit" when, in fact, "the Set Apart Spirit of Yahweh" is the Spirit of Yahweh that is set apart to minister to His set apart people {saints} as distinct from the aspect of Yahweh *"in whom we live and move and have our being"* (Acts 17:28).

### **STAKE { CROSS }**

The Greek word translated "cross" means "stake". There is mounting evidence that Yahshua was impaled or hung on a stake, that is suspended between ONE nail through both his hands and ONE nail through both his feet. There are strong Scriptural and mechanical reasons why this is more likely than a cross and certain spiritual reasons which indicate that Satan would benefit from having us use the term "cross" instead of "stake".

Accordingly, we have recently started to use the terms "stake" and "impaled" / "hung" or "executed" instead of "cross".

### **ISHSHAH { WOMAN / WOMEN / WIFE / WIVES }**

According to Strong, Vines and other references the root word for woman, women, wife and wives in Hebrew is always "ishshah", Strong's number 802. As far as we have been able to determine the only way to determine the quantum and the marital status of an "ishshah" is through the context.

Strong defines 802 'ishshah (ish-shaw'); *"feminine of 376 or 582; irregular plural, nashiyim (naw-sheem)"; a woman (used in the same wide sense as 582): KJV-- [adulter] ess, each, every, female, X many, + none, one, + together, wife, woman. Often unexpressed in English."*

In translating ishshah it is also important to understand that research indicates that in Bible times it was virtually unheard of for a woman above the age of puberty to be unmarried. Therefore, all women before the age of puberty are referred to as "virgins" and since all adult women were either married, widows or harlots there was no requirement for a word to describe an adult "virgin". Thus, where ishshah is encountered, unless she is clearly either a widow or a harlot then it is almost certain that she was a "wife".

In addition, since throughout scripture it was common practice for more than one woman to marry a man and since Genesis 2:24 states that when a man marries a woman she becomes "one flesh" with him, there was frequently no need in Bible times to distinguish between one or many women if they were married to the same man they were all "ishshah" unless specifically otherwise specified.

We thus find that contextual interpretation filtered through modern practice can dramatically influence which English word is used and have therefore concluded that it is preferable to use "ishshah" in most instances.

Note also that the Greek word "gune" apparently has many of the same characteristics as "ishshah" although we have been told that the Greek is more specific than the Hebrew. Accordingly, we have elected to use "ishshah".

## **CONTENT**

Content of articles is, to the best of our knowledge and belief an accurate reflection of the truth regarding the subject under discussion and in accordance with the Word and the Will of YAHWEH. However, we are fully aware of the fact that we are, like all human beings, susceptible to error. Accordingly we ask that you prayerfully consider all that we publish and trust the Holy Spirit of YAHWEH to guide you into all that is truth and to blow away all that may be leaven in what we publish.

Where we publish material from other ministries, we seek to avoid censoring the articles and therefore, while our decision to publish represents acceptance of the main message of the article, there may be components which do not necessarily accord fully with what we have published in other articles. In such cases we ask you to ask the Set Apart {Holy} Spirit to show you what the truth is. Publication of material from another ministry does not in any way represent a formal endorsement of this ministry by that ministry or vice versa, we simply seek to publish that which YAHWEH {the Lord} leads us to publish.

Insofar as we are all a long way from being like YAHSHUA {Jesus}, we ask you to bear with us where you really feel we have missed it. Please feel free to notify us of anything that you consider to be an error. In such cases, we ask you to focus on that which is of Yahweh in what is published and not to become focussed on that which you consider to be leaven. Our objective is to build bridges and NOT to enter into divisive disputes and trust the Set Apart {Holy} Spirit to lead all of us into the truth.

## ***MESSAGES FROM OTHER MINISTRIES***

Where we feel impressed to share a message from another source or ministry, we do not consider it appropriate to censor or edit and therefore present the message in full. Accordingly, if there are elements of the message which do not accord with what has been previously published by this ministry, as always, we leave it to the reader to discern what is of Yahweh and what is not, in what others write as much as in what is written by us. Likewise, the publication of a message does not necessarily imply endorsement of every jot and tittle of that message, only that we believe that the heart of the message IS from Yahweh.

By the same token, if we share one message, it does not imply that we hold a view, whether positive or negative towards the ministry as a whole or towards other works of that ministry. It is NOT for us to judge, it is for us to communicate that which we believe will assist those on our lists and leave them to draw their own conclusions.

As has been stated previously, we will all stand alone before the Judgment Seat! We at End Time Issues are messengers, who willingly acknowledge our fallibility and human frailty. Each person MUST discern the truths of Yahweh for themselves and NEVER come to a place where any human being is regarded as being infallible.

## **OUR PRAYER**

*It is our prayer <sup>17</sup> that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him, <sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, <sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, <sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come. <sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the church, <sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ)*

## END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN MESSIAH\*  
(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.01)  
**THE TOWERS HAVE FALLEN  
AND WE MISSED THE MESSAGE**

by

David Wilkerson

Apparently Preached on Sunday 16 September 2001  
and transcribed on or before Saturday 22 September  
received by ETI on Thursday 27 September

### **BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION**

**ABSTRACT:** This message, was preached by David Wilkerson who leads a ministry in New York near the scene of the Twin Towers disaster and who is also widely known for a vision that he reported in 1992 which prophesied total destruction for New York City, which is reported in this message.

This message offers commentary and a prophetic interpretation of the events of 11 September 2001 which reinforces the messages published on this list following the tragic destruction. In essence the message is that the events were judgment directed at bringing the nation of the United States of America to repentance.

It is highlighted that, while the USA has a believing President and Attorney General, it is vital for the nation as a whole to be led to heartfelt repentance by the President if further catastrophe and particularly the total destruction of New York City is to be averted.

The sin of the USA, the Nation on earth most favoured by Yahweh on earth in the twentieth century and the home of innumerable revivals, in turning it's back on the Elohim of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob who has blessed this nation so mightily has brought it to a point where massive judgment will follow unless it repents in the wake of the disasters of 11 September 2001.

This message needs to be communicated to all church leaders and politicians in the U.S.A. but ALSO in ALL nations.

**AUTHOR** : David Wilkerson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophetic Analysis

**LIST:** 1A1: Teaching

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";  
"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
"Messiah" is an anglicisation of the word translated "Christ" which means "anointed one";  
"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".  
Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**ISSUE DATE:** 08 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT:** Prophetic perspective on events in the USA      **Secondary Subject:** Call to repentance  
**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** repentance, spiritual events, prophecy, judgment, New York, United States of America, World Trade Centre

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** 2 Kings 17:13 *"Yet the LORD testified against Israel and against Judah, by all of His prophets, every seer, saying, "Turn from your evil ways, and keep My commandments and My statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by My servants the prophets." (NKJ) Remember that the USA is part of Israel by blood line!*

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** No specific article

**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** 1A1.01.09.02 - to - 1A1.01.09.14

**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** As led by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh.

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the overall message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. I have no knowledge of finer details and do not necessarily agree entirely with certain statements and conclusions. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is about **75%** as Yahweh would have it.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **SUMMARY**

Refer abstract.

## **END TIME / GLOBAL CONTEXT**

This article continues from those published on the End Time Issues list since 11 September dealing with the events on 11 September.

It is a transcript of a message by David Wilkerson who is well known for the prophetic message given him in 1992 concerning the total destruction of New York City and who shepherds an assembly not far from where the Twin Towers of the World Trade centre once stood.

The prophetic insight contained in this article is therefore of particular relevance.

The critical message of a desperate need for the Nation of the United States of America, led by it's President, to come to deep and heartfelt repentance and to make a total change in direction, supports the headline objectives given by the Spirit of Yahweh in the message 1A1.01.09.14 "Critical Strategic Objectives for the USA and the World" (26 September 2001).

**In the light of the attack on Afghanistan in the past 24 hours and ongoing statements made by world leaders, it is vital that all believers who recognize the massive extent of the judgment that is inherent in the events of 11 September 2001 and have taken note of the increasing indications of far greater judgment to come, intercede URGENTLY for repentance and ALSO approach all those with political influence and contacts who can possibly reach the leaders of any nation and particularly the USA in order to recognize the deep spiritual need of the world today.**

Emphasis in the article is largely as received with minor additional emphasis added by the publisher in light of comments published on the ETI list previously.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

# **THE TOWERS HAVE FALLEN AND WE MISSED THE MESSAGE**

by  
David Wilkerson

**REALPLAYER SERMON (Audio)**  
<http://www.timessquarechurch.org/media/010916-1-a.ram>

Received as a forward of a mail sent by Bill haefele ([whaefele@global.co.za](mailto:whaefele@global.co.za))  
on Saturday, September 22, 2001 9:04 AM  
forwarded from email: [holyspirit\\_jc@yahoo.com](mailto:holyspirit_jc@yahoo.com) PRAYER & FELLOWSHIP - SPECIAL EDITION 1

Tuesday, September 11, 2001, the twin towers of New York City were destroyed. Five days later right outside the door, you can still see the smoke pouring out of the ruins. I looked out my window because when I prepared this message in my study I overlook the whole scene and the smoke this morning was drifting over the Statue of Liberty and all over New Jersey.

I stood there last night weeping and begging God for mercy. Mercy for the grieving families who lost loved one. Mercy for those still digging in the ruins, retrieving bodies and mostly body part. Mercy on the workers -- the police, the fireman, the volunteers who openly weep at the indescribable destruction.

Times Square Church was given a site at ground zero. Pastor Carter tells me that the tents were put there -- this church was the closest to ground zero and to the disaster. Workers were working and are still working 24-hours around the clock and still working, feeding and ministering and being there in this time of horror.

But you see, Times Square Church was warned a calamity was coming. We are now in the seventh week of a visitation of the Holy Spirit and if you have been coming to this church you know that even weeks before that the Holy Spirit moved on the pastoral staff here to cancel everything.

We cancelled the Mission's Conference, we cancelled the Youth Conventions, we cancelled every speaker. We cancelled everything to come and call this body to prayer. We started with two weeks of prayer and those weeks of meetings continue this week again -- Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday and Friday and stopping only when God says to stop.

But something indescribable has been happening in this church in this past seven weeks. Every service, as you witness today, a holy hush -- a silence from the throne has come to this auditorium. There was one night when we sat for one hour in total silence and nobody could move. I remember putting my hands on my knees to stop them from trembling because of the awesome presence of God.

As the pastors began to pray and you remember if you've been here, you've seen the pastors weeping and wailing. I've seen pastor Neil laying here crying out to God. We were repenting. We were crying out to God and then the Holy Spirit spoke clearly that it was happening because a tragedy was coming -- a calamity was coming to this city and to the nation and we didn't know what it was. Suddenly a calamity struck the nation and especially here in New York City.

One network anchorman said this, and I quote him, *"Just think of it. Our two symbols of power and prosperity have been smitten in one hour."*

He didn't know he was quoting from Revelation 18:10, *".....Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come."*

One of the police officers from this church who is working at this site spoke with us, the pastors, on Friday night and he said his fellow officers who know he's a Christian are asking, *"What's this all about?"*

Police officers and fireman are sitting down and just weeping and crying like children. Others are being asked now, *"Where is God in all of this? Where is God?"*

There's a lady from this church who moved to California, she was active in this church, I know her by name. She's been gone about two years, she attends a church in California and she called this week, yesterday I believe it was, to a sister here in this church who then called me and said, *"Please tell the pastors of the church to keep on warning and preparing the people because since I sat under ministers who were warning I was prepared and ready. Everybody in the church where I attend now is losing it. Everyone is weeping and they are going to the pastors saying, why didn't you warn us? Why didn't you prepare us?"*

She said, *"Please don't stop warning."*

Now understand where God is in this calamity. You've got to absolutely believe in this book. You have to put everything - all your faith in what God says in His book. Not experts, not those who are called..... the talking heads on television or radio.....no, what God's word says! If you are ready to hear that we'll begin to understand where God is in all of this.

I can assure you God wasn't taken by surprise. I can assure you that every thought of man is known by the heavenly Father. He reads every thought. Every ruler, every desk spot, every terrorist -- God knows when he sits down, when he rises, he knows where they are at.

Very soon they'll be in hell because God deals with them. He knows every thought. Nothing on the face of the earth is done without His knowledge, without His permission and even sometimes by His doing.

Years ago, in 1973, God gave me a prophetic word called, The Vision. I distributed it in a book and when the Lord gave me that vision it was so frightful I begged with God, please, I can't deliver this word without some hope. You've got to give me some hope. I feel hopeless by what I see coming. If you want me to..... you have to give me something and the Lord did.

It was five words, *"God has everything under control."*

Having received that word is the only way I could release the message. I say again today, God has everything under control.

Now if you are a praying, Bible believer, you know instinctively in your heart that God is trying to speak to this nation and the world through this. God is trying to send us a message.

Theologians and pastors all over the country even around the world are saying to their congregations, *"God had nothing to do with these calamities. God would not allow such a thing to happen."*

Because of that thinking and because of that preaching, we are quickly losing the message and missing what God is trying to say. We are missing it.

Beloved, we need a word from heaven. I've wept and grieved just as others have but deep within I've experienced this week a deeper grief than just those who have been lost in this catastrophe. I'm going to show you how God weeps. I'll show you how God grieves over it and I'll show you how God has no pleasure in the death of anybody.

It's the grief that if we miss the message He's trying to proclaim to us, if we turn a deaf ear to what God is loudly proclaiming, much worse is in store for us.

I found the word of God, the prophet in Isaiah spoke directly to what is happening today, right now. He spoke clearly to this experience. If anyone here objects to my using an Old Testament story as an example of God's work today then you need to be reminded of what Paul the apostle said.

*"Now all these things..... (in other words, everything that happened in the Old Testament, happened unto them for examples)..... they are written for our admonition upon whom the ends of the worlds are come."*

Isaiah went through a similar experience in his nation. So similar that it's similar yet we get from it how God moves in times like this.

For nearly 250 years God patiently dealt with Israel. Patiently wooing and sending light afflictions, as they were called at first. Light afflictions -- trying to woo back into his blessing and into His favor and into His love.

They were called to humble themselves before the almighty hand of God. All the prophets came to them speaking the same word, humble yourself. Turn from your wickedness, turn from your wicked ways.

But the scripture says instead they served idols. That the Lord testified against Israel and against Judah by all the prophets saying, *“Turn ye from your evil ways. Keep my commandments and my statutes. They would not harken but they’ve hardened their necks.”*

This chosen nation, this so blessed nation of God, was called to repentance. Instead they began to mock their prophets. They began to follow vanity, they became vain, they left all the commandments of the Lord their God. They sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the Lord. Therefore the Lord was very angry with Israel.

God sent wake-up calls to Israel. One of the first was the Assyrian invasion of two provinces -- Zebulun and Naphtali. Only the coast was touched in two places. This was the first wake-up God gave to Israel.

Suddenly Israel lost its sense of security. It had never happened in this measure before. But it was limited damage. Their heartland wasn't touched. It was limited to two places.

But in it, God was speaking to Israel and Israel missed the message. Israel was given a second wake-up call and this one was very damaging, very severe. Isaiah makes it very clear, and I'll show it to you in just a minute where it's located, that the enemies of Israel -- they were called the enemies of Israel, Assyria and the Philistines - combined their forces and suddenly attacked Israel. The attack is said to have come from before and behind. From the east and from the west.

Now we come to the heart of what I want to talk to you about. Where was God in the sudden invasion of his chosen land of Israel?

I'm going to go to the word and I'm going to show you from the 9<sup>th</sup> chapter of Isaiah, the prophet Isaiah. I want you to look at verse 8 with me please.

In the midst of all of this -- turmoil and chastening by the hand of God -- verse 8. *“The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.”*

Look at me please. Never in the history of mankind has God left his people clueless during a time of disaster. Never. He's never left us clueless. He's never left us trying to figure it out on our own. He's always given an understanding.

God spoke to his people in a time of calamity. Even now while I stand here God is raising up prophetic messages today in pulpits all across America and around the world. They are preaching just what I'm preaching to you this morning.

I received a call from a pastor, a friend of mine from the West, last night. He said, *"Pastor Dave, I have to deliver a message tomorrow to my people and I'm scared to death. It's so against what everybody seems to be telling people today. I'm scared to death and I want to run it by you."*

When he ran it by me I said, *"Well my friend, that's what I'm preaching tomorrow."*

All over the country because these men have heard from God and they weep and they grieve, they repent, but still they know that they have to proclaim what God's word says and to bring the message home to our hearts.

I'm going to give you a word that I don't think..... I really don't want to hear, in my flesh, and most of you don't want to hear. It's going to sound heartless to some and cruel and untimely and like unkindness in a time of grieving.

But if we don't hear it, if we don't face it, the nation is doomed. Absolutely doomed. ***"Therefore the Lord shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his enemies together" (Isaiah 9:11)***

***"For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the Lord of hosts. " (Verse 13)***

***The Lord himself set up the adversaries. The people did not turn unto him that smiteth.***

Now let me tell you that God uses..... For Israel during Isaiah's time God used the enemies of Israel to rod, to chasten and warn them to repent. God had to use it as a last resort to bring them back into his heart. To bring back the blessing and to destroy their enemies and to put up walls of protection.

You read Isaiah 5, he said because of the sin God let the walls down.

God used Assyria - let me read it to you -- as a rod to correct Israel.

***"Oh Assyria, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is my indignation. The weapons in their hand are my indignation. I will send him against an hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets." (Isaiah 10:5, 6)***

He said, I'm going to take an evil nation and I'm going to use it as a rod, as a last resort to bring my people to repentance and to my heart. That I make provisions and I provide for it and I protect it but they've turned their backs upon me.

Now folks, let me tell you -- God is going to do a.....

As soon as he was finished with Assyria, he destroyed it. Now let me tell you what is going to happen to the terrorists.

Please look at chapter ten, **Isaiah 10, verses 12 through 15.**

*“Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks. For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant man: And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped. Shall the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if the rod should shake itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up itself, as if it were no wood.”*

God is saying, yes, now you’ve lifted yourself with pride and now I’m going to destroy you. I can assure you that it won’t be long until everyone is in hell. God is going to do it. God himself is going to deal- in some miraculous way he will deal with all these adversaries and the terrorists. You can mark it down -- God will deal with this. God will deal with it.

Suddenly as the Assyrians come and God in his love is chastening Israel, suddenly the buildings are collapsing. The Bible says in **chapter 9, verse 10**, the bricks are falling down. Look at it, *“The bricks are fallen down... ..thy sycomores are cut down but we will change them into cedars.”*

In fact, the forests were on fire, buildings were on fire. Israel was in flames.

**But I ask you a question, now listen to me closely please. Did Israel repent? Is there any national acknowledgement that God was warning? Did any of those who were rulers seek God in the calamity?**

**No, because it’s very clear from the scripture the initial fear gave way to a flood tide of national pride.**

*Look at verse 9: “And all the people shall know, even Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria [you see, this is the heartland] that say in the pride and stoutness of heart.”*

The word “stoutness” there in Hebrew is “a sense of greatness”.

A sense of greatness in their pride and a sense of greatness of heart and they are saying the bricks are falling down but we will build with huge stones. *“The bricks are fallen down ...thy sycomores are cut down but we will change them into cedars.”*

Here’s what they were saying by their actions and listen closely please. These calamities are just fate. An unfortunate disaster that can’t be explained.

Aw, but we're a great people. We're a mighty nation unbending. We are proud people. Let the world know we will build it up bigger and better.

Where there were bricks we will rebuild with impregnable stones. Where there was cheap construction destroyed, the sycamores will build with better materials. We'll build with cedar. We are a blessed nation -- proud and powerful. We will come through this trouble better than ever.

**But you see, no one was asking, "Is God saying something to us? Is God trying to speak to us?"**

Does this sound familiar? God himself sent a covert chastisement on Israel to wake them up and to bring them back to himself to protect them but they don't even once acknowledge His working in it. They don't heed the message.

But they use this disastrous occasion to defy the very thought that such a proud, great nation could ever be humbled or chastened by God.

Now folks, I thank God for a moral President. We prayed for him before this happened. Remember we were pleading and interceding, *"God give wisdom to this President. God something is about to happen. Give him wisdom."* We have prayed and interceded for him. Thank God for the Christians in high places. Thank God that, at least temporarily, there is a turning to prayer around the nation and around the world.

Do you remember the Gulf War? Do you remember how packed all the churches were in New York? Do you remember a whole three days of prayer? Then the next week New York City came apart with parties? Do you remember? A whole nation called to prayer. Thank God President Bush, Sr., spent the night with Billy Graham on his knees and that's probably why it was successful in that occasion. Thank God for people who are sober and beginning to re-think their lifestyle. And we're to pray for our leaders and thank God we live in a land of freedom but still we're missing the message. We have moments of silence and we call that repentance? We see politicians on the steps of the government building singing *"God Bless America"* and we call that turning back to God? We applaud the NFL for calling for a moment of silence at halftime and we call that a spiritual experience. Is that all that's going to come out of it? One moment of silence and back to the painted faces, back to jugging beer and screaming for their favorite team?

Back to sitting in front of the television laughing with Leno?

This morning I turned on the radio to hear what was happening and they were re-playing as the Senators and Congressman on the Congressional Building steps were singing, *"God Bless America, stand beside us, lead us, guide us....."*

I wept and cried, I could hardly stand it because God was saying, *"David, don't you understand? There's only a handful that believe that. These are*

*the same men that have ruled me out of their society. They are trying to remove my name from the school books. They have aborted babies. And now they're singing God stand beside us!"*

What hypocrisy!

These politicians pontificating about God now. The very ones that are protecting abortion rights.

You see when a nation is under divine correction it will do one of two things. It will humble itself as did Ninevah or it will give God lip service and then turn to it's own strength and power to rise above the correction.

The cry is rising now -- *"We have the strength and the power, the ability, the resolve to endure any disaster because we're a proud and great nation."*

Now thank God for patriotism. Thank God for the American flag. I thank God for the temporary national unity and folks, that's what it is. It's temporary.

I thank God for the incredible heroic efforts and sacrifices we've witnessed. The world wonders at the fortitude and love of the New Yorkers in this time, and the Americans in general, in Washington, D.C. and everywhere.

But folks, we face now the same danger of missing God's message as did Israel. We're at the same crossroad now that Isaiah spoke of.

If you and I lived in Jerusalem and Judah at the time of this prophet, I have a sense that many of us would have walked out on him. We wouldn't have listened. We wouldn't have heeded it because the nation refused to believe that Jerusalem, their favorite city, or the nation of Judah could be brought low. And here comes Isaiah preaching while all the false prophets were preaching peace.

He said, *"Shall not God as he has done to Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols?"*

He said, What makes you think you're exempt Jerusalem? Don't you know that I have just destroyed nations all around you for their idolatry? This same idolatry that you are practicing?

And he comes now with this message, *"Shall not God as he has done to Samaria and her idols, so do also to Jerusalem and her idols?"* What makes you think your nation is exempt?

All across America now we hear of prayer and remembrance meetings. Prayer and remembrance. Now folks, we've got to remember those who died. That's scriptural, that's honorable. Thank God for what's happening. **But why do we find it so impossible to call for prayer and repentance meetings? Why?**

Is it remembrance and revenge? Yes, God will take care of..... this has to be dealt with. I'm for that 100%.

But where is the call for turning back to God in America? Where is the call? Where is anyone hearing the message?

Let me give you the message God is trumpeting. ***"Time is running out."***

***"I've sent you prophets and watchmen. You've been warned over and over again. I prospered you above all nations. I endured your worship of gold and silver. I endured your shameless sensuality. I endured your mockery, your continuous shedding of innocent blood and murdering of babies. I've endured your timeless efforts to eradicate my name, even from your history books."***

***"Now I've stricken in hopes of saving you, that you would repent and turn from your wicked ways so that I could heal your land and I will destroy your enemies."***

Now folks, show me where that's not scriptural. Prove to me from God's word that He will not judge America as He's judged Sodom, Rome, Greece and now Russia.

I just returned from Russia a few months ago and walking through St. Petersburg and Moscow I was shocked at the total depression. The average wage is \$50 a month. Nothing but broken down infrastructures. Everywhere men are laying on the streets drunk on cheap vodka. Drug addicts everywhere now. Such devastation.

I broke down in front of the ministers and wept and wailed. We met at a hockey arena in Moscow because they tried to out rule God out of their society. They went down the same road we're going down and God said, that's enough.

Russia is under severe judgment. He's turned it into a Third World nation.

Here's the message from the prophet Ezekial. *"Cast away from you all your transgressions whereby ye have transgressed. Make you a new heart, a new spirit, for why would you die, oh house of Israel? I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God. Wherefore turn yourselves and live."*

Folks, God knows the pain and sorrow of the death of the innocent. Who could be more innocent than his own son? Who is more innocent?

God laid the sins of the whole world on the back of his own sin and let wicked men kill him! So don't tell me that He's not a feeling God. That He doesn't feel pain.

He said, *"I take no pleasure in this....."*

And I'll tell you why God bottles tears because they are his own tears He's retrieving. He weeps through those who are His beloved children. Every tear you shed as a believer in Jesus, and lover of Christ, those are the tears of God. Jesus is still a man and he weeps and He weeps through His children. It's the only evidence He can give.

I tell you now, Jesus has been weeping. God pity's and He weeps but his justice and his righteousness force Him to restrain his pity and carry out righteous judgments as a last resort. His justice demands that He lay these sins on His son and that an innocent Son of God would die.

Oh yes, so many innocent people have died. Not that there was personal judgment on them. Many righteous died. But God's trying to save a nation. Now what's going to happen if this nation misses the message and we don't turn back to the Lord? The window of opportunity is very short now. What's going to happen if abortion continues and we end up killing born babies for research purposes?

If we continue rubbing the precious name of Jesus out of our American history? That's what they're trying to do now. All of the school books are being re-written, the majority of school books are being re-written to remove God's name from American history. Right now.

What happens if we re-build bigger and better only to enrich ourselves even more? And all the talk I hear now is that somebody is going to build the towers bigger and better than ever.

What's going to happen if we don't trust God now instead of trusting our armed might? Let me answer that question, not out of my own heart, not out of speculation, but the word of Isaiah clearly tells us what follows the rejection of His call to repentance and turning to pride and boasting of greatness.

The Bible says there will be devouring fire mounting to the heavens, darkness over the land, national disunity, a stricken economy, every man out for himself to survive.

Now listen to the scripture. ***"For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briars and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke. "***  
***"Through the wrath of the Lord of hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his brother."*** (Isaiah 9:18, 19)

It will be every man for himself. ***"He shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry....."***

God's going to touch the economy. *".....and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm."* (verse 20)

That means he's going to protect his little world and God help you if you try to get near the flesh of his own arm.

Let me read to you a message I delivered from this pulpit. It was September 7, 1992. It's entitled, **"A Prophetic Warning to New York City"**. Some of you were here, perhaps, in 1992. Let me read this. This is from this very pulpit.

Right now, I believe God is speaking a warning to New York City and I wrestled with His severe word as I prepared this message and I prayed, Lord, is this really going to happen?

Again and again I heard this still small voice, *"Preach it and warn the people. Those who want the truth will receive it."*

Dear Saint:

This warning is not meant to scare you. It's meant only for you to take to the Lord and pray. This is what I believe the Lord has shown me.

Thirty days of chastisement will fall on New York City such as the world has never seen. God's going to let down the walls.

Unimaginable violence, looting, a thousand fires will be burning at the same time throughout the city and its burroughs.

Times Square will be ablaze and the flames that ascend into the heaven will be seen for miles. Fire trucks will not be able to handle it all. Trains and buses will be shut down. Billions of dollars will be lost. Broadway shows will stop completely. It will cause businesses to flee the city in an unstoppable haemorrhage. The violence will be ferocious. It will shock the whole world. Our streets will be lined not just with National Guard but the militia.

The Los Angeles fires were confined to a few sections of their city but New York will be ablaze and its burroughs. Such things are expected in Third World countries but not in a civilized nation like the United States. Yet in not too long a time afterward New York City will go bankrupt. The city's Queen city will be cast into the dirt. A city of poverty.

You ask, when will all this happen? All I can say is I believe I will be here when it happens. When it happens, no matter

where we are, in your apartment or on the job, God's people are not to panic or fear."

I've been asked..... so many calls in our Texas office, *"Brother Dave, the web sites are covering this all over the United States. Is this what you saw?"*

My answer is, *"No, it's not. Not at all."* **What I see is far more, far more severe.** The heartland won't be spared. Because you see, if we turn away from God now, if we don't have voices rising, then this is what happened to Israel. The whole nation came under economic collapse.

You see, I don't like to hear this. Folks, we didn't want to hear it then [in 1992] and it's happened and now we weep.

You say, *"Well can't any of this be avoided?"*

Absolutely yes. Yes!

If this President proves to be a Josiah, a man who sought the Lord with all his heart according to God's pattern or the tracks of the Holy Spirit we may be given a reprieve for as long as we have a godly man who does not turn to the right or to the left but completely trembles at the word of God.

Turn to II Kings and I'll give you that hope if you will. If you want to know what to pray about, folks, this is it. Pray that God will cause President Bush to tremble at the word of God, that he will stay on his knees and not be turned aside by advisors.

## **Chapter 22 of II Kings.**

Now Josiah has just read the word of the Lord, they read it to him and there are prophecies of judgment upon the nation because of sin. He sends representatives to Huldah the prophetess and she gives this message and sends it to Josiah. This is the message I believe God wants to send to a Christian president. Listen to it.

***"And she said unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me [tell President Bush, for example], Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon tis place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the books which the king of Judah hath read: Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched. But to the king [or to the President] which sent you to inquire of the Lord, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, As touching the words which you hast heard; Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thyself before the Lord, when thou heardest what I spake***

***against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation and a curse, and hast rent they clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard thee, saith the Lord. Behold, therefore, [and here's our hope] I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into they grave in peace: and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again. " (II Kings 22:15-20)***

God said, as long as you are in power, as long as you weep before me, as long as you don't turn to the right or to the left, as long as you tremble at my word, you will not see what is coming. It will not come under your rule. It will not come in your time.

My prayer is that we would pray that desperately and event his morning before we close this service, to call this church to pray that God give the spirit of Josiah in the White House.

Our Attorney General Ashcroft is a Pentecostal believer full of the Holy Spirit. There are prayer meetings every day in the White House. We need to plead with God that the spirit of Josiah, the same spirit that rested on him.....

Folks, not that we should be afraid of what is coming but to give us some time to evangelize. There seems to be a visitation of the Holy Spirit that is running in parallel with these judgments. There seems to be God speaking all over the land.

Churches in Dallas, churches in Denver are being packed with people. This is happening even before.....

Prayer meetings..... and these are the Christians, these are the believers that are coming together. There's a temporary pull and call among those who are not believers.

But folks, this is the hope and here's what the prophet Zechariah said, *"Thus saith the Lord of Hosts, turn ye unto me, saith the Lord, and I will turn to you."*

The most profound word of all, and with this I'm going to close. Go to Jeremiah 18 and with this I close.

Would you stand with me while we read this?

### **Chapter 18, verses 5 through 10.**

***"Then the word of the Lord came to me, saying, O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? Saith the Lord. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel. At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it: If that***

***nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil [What does it say?] (repeat) I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them. And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant it: If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them."***

God said, "if you will just turn".

We can't reach the world from this pulpit. But you see, yes, I pray that the nation repents. But my most intense prayer is for my own heart.

Lord, let me be holy turned to you. Let me have a repentant heart. Let me judge my sins that I may not be judged before the throne. I'm not looking at somebody else.

Folks, you can't find anywhere in this particular thing where God blamed sinners. He didn't blame homosexuals, he didn't blame those.

He said, it's because of your pride and your cry of greatness. In your troubled times and in your grief you didn't turn to me with all your heart. You didn't come against yours sins but you turned to your own strength and you turned because you were wounded in pride. Your pride rose up.

God says, if you will turn to me with all your heart I will repent of what I had planned for you.

We can't repent for the rest of New York but we can repent for ourselves and our repentance this morning can rise to high heaven and touch the throne of God. We can move the heart of God, I believe that with everything in us.

Folks, listen to me please. We want to remember in prayer our President. President Bush, when he was a candidate, one of his first speeches was given at our Teen Challenge Center in Lubbock. We have a copy of his speech and he said, "I was an alcoholic and Jesus saved me not only from alcoholism but from sin. I've given my heart to Jesus Christ." Now folks, we're to pray for our leaders even if they were evil. How much more for those that have been placed in the power and such a strategic time? You may not agree with his politics but folks, if you're a Christian, forget politics right now and let's lay hold of God. Amen

**>>> END OF DAVID WILKERSON'S MESSAGE <<<**

This message was received via the following list:

UNSUBSCRIBE:

Your name has been included in this list because: (a) You requested it; (b) Your friend requested it; (c) You are on a Christian email prayer list submitted to us.

IF YOU DO NOT WANT to be on this list. please email [psalm103@email.com](mailto:psalm103@email.com) and in the subject heading tpye: "Please Remove".

If you WANT to be placed on this list, please email [holyspirit\\_jc@yahoo.com](mailto:holyspirit_jc@yahoo.com) and in the Subject Heading, type "Subscribe P&F List"

THESE MESSAGES ARE SENT WEEKLY (Tuesdays) as the Lord leads & directs.

Prayer Requests: [servantsservant@hotmail.com](mailto:servantsservant@hotmail.com)

We are a Prayer Ministry in Canada, praying for the Nations & spreading the Gospel of Jesus Christ to the ends of the Earth.

If you have been blessed by these messages, please be a blessing by:

Forwarding it to your friends/loved ones (saved & unsaved)

Making paper copies for those that don't have computers

Use it at your Bible Study (don't have one? start one, today!)

"We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you." Col. 1:3

"No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD. (Isaiah 54:17) "Sha'alu Shalom Yerushalayim" (Pray for the Peace of Jerusalem) Psalm 122:6

**>>> END OF SOURCE LIST ADMIN INFORMATION <<<**

---

## **CLOSURE**

It is hoped that this article has consolidated your understanding of the events of 11 September 2001 and that a clear perspective of the appropriate spiritual courses of action for believers, the United States President and people and the world at large, is evident together with the PRESSING URGENCY for repentance, not just in the USA but around the world!

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

08 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 01\_The Towers have Fallen and We Missed the Message v 09.wpd .pdf / .wpd

**END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES**

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN MESSIAH\*  
(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.02)

**VISIONS OF JUDGMENT FOR THE CHURCH**

by  
James Robertson

**BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION**

**ABSTRACT:** A vision of dark clouds filled with fire and related scriptures given to a prophet by the name of Deon Janse van Rensburg, a bloodline descendant of "siener" (seer) van Rensburg, a nineteenth century Afrikaans prophet are presented together with a confirming vision and scriptures given to the writer.

Tuesday 9 October is the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles and it should be a day of great rejoicing associated with the outpouring of the Set Apart Holy Spirit as Rivers of Living Waters. Instead it is to be a day of great tribulation in the Spiritual realm as the cup of the wrath of Father Yahweh is made full against the church and the world and in particular the children of Ephraim first and foremost represented by the United States of America.

Various statistics given by the Spirit of Yahweh are presented which indicate that a minute fraction of believers are walking in the anointing purchased for them by Yahshua at Golgotha.

The level of abortion and refusal to honour the true (Saturday) Sabbath are indicated by the Spirit of Yahweh as two areas where rapid repentance is possible and which could avert the worst of the judgment which will be poured out on the earth in the weeks and months ahead.

All who read this are encouraged to take it to heart and distribute it to as many as possible. The message is terrible and those who receive it but do not act will be judged accordingly. All of us must turn to Yahweh with all our heart, mind, soul and strength as a matter of extreme urgency!

**AUTHOR** : Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophetic Word and analysis  
**ISSUE DATE** : 08 October 2001

**LIST:** 1A1: Teaching

**PRIMARY SUBJECT:** Prophetic vision and word

**Secondary Subject:** Imminent judgment

**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** judgment, Feast of Tabernacles, Wrath of Yahweh, repentance, Sabbath, abortion

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
"Messiah" is an anglicisation of the word translated "Christ" which means "anointed one";

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** Jeremiah 4:1-4 "1 "If you will return, O Israel," says Yahweh, "**Return to Me**; and if you will put away your abominations out of My sight, then you shall not be moved. 2 And you shall swear, 'Yahweh lives,' in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; the nations shall bless themselves in Him, and in Him they shall glory." 3 For thus says Yahweh to the men of Judah and Jerusalem: "Break up your fallow ground, and do not sow among thorns. 4 Circumcise yourselves to Yahweh, and take away the foreskins of your hearts, you men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem, lest My fury come forth like fire, and burn so that no one can quench it, because of the evil of your doings."" (NKJ)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** No specific article

**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** The vast majority of articles published since inception.

**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** As led by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh.

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the overall message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is about **95%** as Yahweh would have it. **I declare that the statements that are attributed to the Spirit of Yahweh are verbatim transcripts of what He has said to me.**

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **SUMMARY**

Refer abstract.

## **END TIME / GLOBAL CONTEXT**

This article follows on particularly from the message by David Wilkerson published earlier today but is in large measure a culmination of many of the messages published since March 2000.

Further articles are envisaged, Yahweh willing, in the days ahead which will make more clear certain statements made in this document and also which will more clearly indicate how those who are TRULY COMMITTED to serving Yahweh with all their heart, mind, soul and strength can do so in this age and avoid the judgment which even now is about to be poured out on the "church" and the world.

The CRITICAL importance of this message to all who fear Yahweh AND to those who don't cannot be over stressed.

All readers are encouraged to distribute this message as widely as possible in order that as many as possible can be turned from the coming destruction.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

# **VISIONS OF JUDGMENT FOR THE CHURCH**

by  
James Robertson

The following vision and Scriptures reached me on Sunday 7 October 2001 from Deon Janse van Rensburg having been given to him by the Spirit on 14 September and phoned through to my office on 27 September (i returned from Lagos on 5 October).

The writer saw the same dark clouds building over the world and church on Friday 5 October.

## **THE VISION**

The following is as given by Deon:

Dark clouds with fire glowing in the dark clouds.  
There were few people walking under the clouds.

Scripture given Joshua 4:4-6 <sup>4</sup> *Then Joshua called the twelve men whom he had appointed from the children of Israel, one man from every tribe; <sup>5</sup> and Joshua said to them: "Cross over before the ark of Yahweh your Elohim into the midst of the Jordan, and each one of you take up a stone on his shoulder, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, <sup>6</sup> "that this may be a sign among you when your children ask in time to come, saying, "What do these stones mean to you?"* (NKJ)

Saw again the same dark clouds and became scared after reading the above Scripture as he realized that Yahweh leaves His favourite ones under the cloud. He then realized that things are coming to an end - **time is running out for the children of Yahweh.**

## **FURTHER SCRIPTURES**

He was then impressed to read the following Scriptures

Jeremiah 4:1-4 <sup>1</sup> **"If you will return, O Israel,"** says Yahweh, "Return to Me; and if you will put away your abominations out of My sight, then you shall not be moved. <sup>2</sup> And you shall swear, 'Yahweh lives,' in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; the nations shall bless themselves in Him, and in Him they shall glory."

<sup>3</sup> For thus says Yahweh to the men of Judah and Jerusalem: "Break up your fallow ground, and do not sow among thorns. <sup>4</sup> Circumcise yourselves to

Yahweh, and take away the foreskins of your hearts, you men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem, lest My fury come forth like fire, and burn so that no one can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.'" (NKJ)

Malachi 4:1-4 <sup>1</sup> "For behold, **the day is coming, burning like an oven**, and all the proud, yes, all who do wickedly will be stubble. And the day which is coming shall burn them up," says Yahweh of hosts, "That will leave them neither root nor branch. <sup>2</sup> **But to you who fear My name the Sun of Righteousness shall arise with healing in His wings**; and you shall go out and grow fat like stall-fed calves. <sup>3</sup> You shall trample the wicked, for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day that I do this," says Yahweh of hosts. <sup>4</sup> "Remember the Law of Moses, My servant, which I commanded him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments." (NKJ)

Ezekial 3:1-27 <sup>1</sup> Moreover He said to me, "Son of man, eat what you find; eat this scroll, and go, speak to the house of Israel." <sup>2</sup> So I opened my mouth, and He caused me to eat that scroll. <sup>3</sup> And He said to me, "Son of man, feed your belly, and fill your stomach with this scroll that I give you." So I ate it, and it was in my mouth like honey in sweetness.

<sup>4</sup> And He said to me: "**Son of man, go to the house of Israel and speak with My words to them.**" <sup>5</sup> "For you are not sent to a people of unfamiliar speech and of hard language, but to the house of Israel, <sup>6</sup> "not to many people of unfamiliar speech and of hard language, whose words you cannot understand. Surely, had I sent you to them, they would have listened to you. <sup>7</sup> "But the house of Israel will not listen to you, because they will not listen to Me; for all the house of Israel are impudent and hard-hearted. <sup>8</sup> "Behold, I have made your face strong against their faces, and your forehead strong against their foreheads. <sup>9</sup> "Like adamant stone, harder than flint, I have made your forehead; do not be afraid of them, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they are a rebellious house."

<sup>10</sup> Moreover He said to me: "Son of man, receive into your heart all My words that I speak to you, and hear with your ears. <sup>11</sup> "And go, get to the captives, to the children of your people, and speak to them and tell them, 'Thus says Yahweh Adonai,' whether they hear, or whether they refuse."

<sup>12</sup> Then the Spirit lifted me up, and I heard behind me a great thunderous voice: "Blessed is the glory of Yahweh from His place!" <sup>13</sup> I also heard the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels beside them, and a great thunderous noise.

<sup>14</sup> So the Spirit lifted me up and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of Yahweh was strong upon me. <sup>15</sup> Then I came to the captives at Tel Abib, who dwelt by the River Chebar; and I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days.

<sup>16</sup> Now it came to pass at the end of seven days that the word of Yahweh came to me, saying, <sup>17</sup> **"Son of man, I have made you a watchman for**

**the house of Israel; therefore hear a word from My mouth, and give them warning from Me: <sup>18</sup> "When I say to the wicked, 'You shall surely die,' and you give him no warning, nor speak to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life, that same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood I will require at your hand. <sup>19</sup> "Yet, if you warn the wicked, and he does not turn from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but you have delivered your soul.**

<sup>20</sup> "Again, when a righteous man turns from his righteousness and commits iniquity, and I lay a stumbling block before him, he shall die; because you did not give him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he has done shall not be remembered; but his blood I will require at your hand.

<sup>21</sup> "Nevertheless if you warn the righteous man that the righteous should not sin, and he does not sin, he shall surely live because he took warning; also you will have delivered your soul."<sup>22</sup> Then the hand of Yahweh was upon me there, and He said to me, "Arise, go out into the plain, and there I shall talk with you."

<sup>23</sup> So I arose and went out into the plain, and behold, the glory of Yahweh stood there, like the glory which I saw by the River Chebar; and I fell on my face.

<sup>24</sup> Then the Spirit entered me and set me on my feet, and spoke with me and said to me: "Go, shut yourself inside your house. <sup>25</sup> "And you, O son of man, surely they will put ropes on you and bind you with them, so that you cannot go out among them. <sup>26</sup> "I will make your tongue cling to the roof of your mouth, so that you shall be mute and not be one to rebuke them, for they are a rebellious house. <sup>27</sup> "But when I speak with you, I will open your mouth, and you shall say to them, 'Thus says Yahweh Adonai.' He who hears, let him hear; and he who refuses, let him refuse; for they are a rebellious house." (NKJ)

Joshua 32 was also given but does not exist.

Joshua 3:10-13 <sup>10</sup> And Joshua said, "By this you shall know that the living mighty one (Elohim) is among you, and that He will without fail drive out from before you the Canaanites and the Hittites and the Hivites and the Perizzites and the Girgashites and the Amorites and the Jebusites:

<sup>11</sup> "Behold, the ark of the covenant of the Adonai of all the earth is crossing over before you into the Jordan. <sup>12</sup> "Now therefore, take for yourselves twelve men from the tribes of Israel, one man from every tribe. <sup>13</sup> "And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests who bear the ark of Yahweh, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of the Jordan, that the waters of the Jordan shall be cut off, the waters that come down from upstream, and they shall stand as a heap." (NKJ)

## REGARDING JOSHUA 32

When the writer prayed about Joshua 32 being an incorrect reference on 7 October, i was given Joshua 3:2 "So it was, **after three days**, that the officers went through the camp;" (NKJ)

**In praying about this, the writer was told that that which was shown in the vision would come to pass AFTER THREE DAYS from 7 October, that is on 9 October, THE GREAT DAY OF THE FEAST OF TABERNACLES!**

This is significant since the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles SHOULD be a day of Great Rejoicing. It is also significant since the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles is one of the days associated with outpourings of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh AND as it is the day on which the Tribulation commenced in 1996. Refer articles 1A1.01.03.09 "The End Time Calendar As We Currently See It" published on 15 March, 2001; 1A1.01.04.13 "A Prophetic Move in This Age" published on 23 April, 2001 and 1A1.01.05.04 "Declaration of Jacob's Trouble: A Significant Event" published on 09 May, 2001. This was confirmed to the writer in a prophetic word given to the writer regarding "The Synagogue Church of All Nations" in Lagos, Nigeria on Monday 1 October 2001 which confirmed a vision given to the writer in 1996 and which will, Yahweh willing, be the subject of a separate article to follow shortly.

This must also be interpreted in the context of the three prophetic messages on "Yahweh's Wrath for the Church" given to the writer on 31 December 2000 following nine (the number of judgment) three day fasts and on 7 January 2001. These were published as articles 1A1.01.01.01 "The Wrath of Yahweh for the Church: Why Judgment is Coming on the Church Today" recorded on 31 December 2001 and published on 04 January, 2001, 1A1.01.02.11 "The Wrath of Yahweh for the Church: The Judgement for Adultery Part 1" recorded on 7 January 2001 and published on 22 February, 2001 and 1A1.01.08.10 "The Wrath of Yahweh for The Church Today: The Judgment for Adultery Part 2" given on 7 January, recorded on 13 January 2001 and published on 16 August, 2001.

In addition to the above, on return from Lagos on Friday 5 October 2001, the writer was commanded to go on a ten day fast starting on Saturday 6 October and ending on Tuesday 16 October to culminate a forty day partial fast scheduled to end on the same day! The writer was further commanded to dwell in a tent for nine days, ending on the same day. The full significance of this is not understood but it is clear that the command to fast over the last four days of the FEAST of Tabernacles which SHOULD be a time of rejoicing and celebration relates to coming judgment and that the Father is saying that there is NOTHING to rejoice over!

Separately, on 7 October the author was three times advised by the Angels who serve him that there was something massive building up over the church and the world that would be released in three days (again on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles). The nature of what will be released

is judgment but the exact nature of what will be released has not been revealed to the writer.

However, subsequent to producing the first draft of this article the writer was advised by the Spirit of Yahweh that by the end of his fast the world will not be recognizably the same in the spirit realm although the manifestation of this in the physical realm will take somewhat longer. As this was given the writer saw MASSIVE PHYSICAL DESTRUCTION!

Note that the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles is the day on which Yahshua stood and cried out in the Temple as set out in John 7:37-39 <sup>37</sup> *On the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried out, saying, "If anyone thirsts, let him come to Me and drink. <sup>38</sup> **"He who believes in Me, as the Scripture has said, out of his heart will flow rivers of living water."** <sup>39</sup> But this He spoke concerning the Spirit, whom those believing in Him would receive; for the Holy Spirit was not yet given, because Jesus was not yet glorified."* (NKJ)

Sadly, there are VERY FEW believers today who have come to Yahshua to drink in full measure the IMMERSION of the Set Apart Holy Spirit (NOT JUST the impartation of the Set Apart Holy Spirit at the time of believing - Yahweh willing, further article to follow shortly). **By rejecting this most precious gift, the vast majority of Believers on the earth today have rejected one of the most important elements of what was purchased by Yahshua on the stake at Golgotha.** As I write this, the Spirit of Yahweh states that *"NOT EVEN 0.01% of all believers on earth today have truly sought this infilling to even 5% of what is available to them! That is a MAJOR REASON why the Body of Believers is in such disarray!"*

Based on the statistics given by the Spirit of Yahweh in the article 1A1.01.08.11 "The Evangelism Iceberg in 2001: Strategic Objectives Of The Kingdom Of Yahweh" published 21 August, 2001, there are currently approximately 721.6 million believers on earth today, that is 11.71% of the World population of which only 61.6 million (1% of the total world population, 8.54% of all believers) will inherit the Kingdom of Yahweh IF JUDGED TODAY! Based on the figure of less than 0.01% of ALL believers having even a 5% infilling of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh, this amounts to ONLY 72.2 THOUSAND believers!!

Currently, the Spirit declares that *"80% of these people are in LAGOS NIGERIA"!!*

Given that the very word translated "Christ" or "Messiah" means anointed and consecrated WITH THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT OF YAHWEH, -- Strong's 4899 mashiyach (maw-shee'-akh); derived from 4886 mashach (maw-shakh') meaning to RUB WITH OIL symbolizing RUBBED, impregnated or saturated with the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh and that a Christian or Messianic Believer is in actual fact one who is so filled with the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh that they perform the same works that Yahshua did, this indicates that there are virtually NO TRUE CHRISTIANS / MESSIANIC

BELIEVERS on earth today! The Spirit says *"there are LESS THAN FIVE THOUSAND"!!!!* That is 0.000,082% of the ENTIRE POPULATION OF THE EARTH TODAY! The Spirit says further that *"ONLY FIVE of those people are sufficiently anointed to perform the SIMILAR WORKS TO THOSE THAT YAHSHUA PERFORMED AND ONLY THREE OF THEM ARE ACTUALLY DOING SO!"* *"One of these is the Anointed Man of Yahweh in Lagos, Nigeria".*

*"NONE ARE PERFORMING GREATER WORKS"!*

## **YET ALL BELIEVERS ARE CALLED TO DO GREATER WORKS THAN YAHSHUA DID!!**

THAT is what the Feast of Tabernacles is supposed to be about - being filled with the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh such that His LIFE GIVING SPIRIT flows out like a fountain into ALL THE EARTH!

The Spirit says ***"For this reason, the cup of Yahweh's wrath toward THOSE WHO CLAIM TO BELIEVE will be made full on the GREAT DAY OF THE FEAST - TOMORROW, 9 October 2001!"***

The Spirit says *"This wrath WILL FIRST be poured out against those who are speaking against the minute fraction of believers who are truly anointed and somewhere close to becoming like Yahshua, then it will be poured out on all those who have distained and abused the anointings that they have been given. Finally it will be poured out on ALL who claim to believe but have not walked in what Yahshua purchased at Golgotha - THE RIGHT TO BECOME LIKE HIM"!!*

The Spirit says *"AN AWE FULL JUDGMENT IS ABOUT TO FALL ON THE BODY OF BELIEVERS, over and above the judgment that is about to fall on the world as a whole!"*

*"This judgment will fall FIRST on the United States of America, the Nation called by Yahweh to LEAD the spread of the Good News to all the world, THEN it will fall on all other nations where the Good News has been preached with fire AT ANY TIME IN HISTORY"!*

### **FURTHER SCRIPTURES**

On Tuesday 2 October while prostrate before Yahweh in Lagos Nigeria, at a location where the Spirit declares that there is one of the three strongest presences of the anointing of Yahweh on any Geographic location in the World at present, the writer was commanded to read Jeremiah 5 and Jeremiah 7

Jeremiah 5 <sup>1</sup> *"Run to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem; see now and know; and seek in her open places if you can find a man, if there is anyone who executes judgment, who seeks the truth, and I will pardon her.*

<sup>2</sup> Though they say, 'As Yahweh lives,' surely they swear falsely."

<sup>3</sup> **O Yahweh, are not Your eyes on the truth? You have stricken them, but they have not grieved; you have consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction. They have made their faces harder than rock; they have refused to return.**

<sup>4</sup> Therefore I said, "Surely these are poor. They are foolish; for they do not know the way of Yahweh, the judgment of their Elohim [Mighty One]. <sup>5</sup> I will go to the great men and speak to them, for they have known the way of Yahweh, the judgment of their Elohim [Mighty One]." **But these have altogether broken the yoke and burst the bonds.** <sup>6</sup> Therefore a lion from the forest shall slay them, a wolf of the deserts shall destroy them; a leopard will watch over their cities. Everyone who goes out from there shall be torn in pieces, because their transgressions are many; their backslidings have increased.

<sup>7</sup> "How shall I pardon you for this? Your children have forsaken Me and sworn by those that are not gods. When I had fed them to the full, then they committed adultery and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses. <sup>8</sup> They were like well-fed lusty stallions; every one neighed after his neighbor's wife.

<sup>9</sup> Shall I not punish them for these things?" says Yahweh. "And shall I not avenge Myself on such a nation as this? <sup>10</sup> **"Go up on her walls and destroy, but do not make a complete end.** Take away her branches, for they are not Yahweh's. <sup>11</sup> For the house of Israel (the United States and all countries descended from Europe and the Ten Tribes - effectively the Christian Church) and the house of Judah (the Nation of Israel) have dealt very treacherously with Me," says Yahweh. <sup>12</sup> **They have lied about Yahweh,** and said, "It is not He. Neither will evil come upon us, nor shall we see sword or famine.

<sup>13</sup> And the prophets become wind, for the word is not in them. Thus shall it be done to them."

<sup>14</sup> Therefore thus says Yahweh Elohim [Mighty One] of hosts: "Because you speak this word, behold, I will make My words in your mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

<sup>15</sup> **Behold, I will bring a nation against you from afar, O house of Israel,"** says Yahweh. **"It is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language you do not know, nor can you understand what they say.** <sup>16</sup> Their quiver is like an open tomb; they are all mighty men. <sup>17</sup> And they shall eat up your harvest and your bread, which your sons and daughters should eat. They shall eat up your flocks and your herds; they shall eat up your vines and your fig trees; they shall destroy your fortified cities, in which you trust, with the sword.

<sup>18</sup> "Nevertheless in those days," says Yahweh, **"I will not make a complete end of you.**" <sup>19</sup> "And it will be when you say, 'Why does Yahweh our Elohim [Mighty One] do all these things to us?' then you shall answer them, 'Just as you have forsaken Me and served foreign gods in your land, so you shall serve aliens in a land that is not yours.'

<sup>20</sup> "Declare this in the house of Jacob and proclaim it in Judah, saying, <sup>21</sup> 'Hear this now, O foolish people, without understanding, who have eyes and see not, and who have ears and hear not: <sup>22</sup> Do you not fear Me?' says Yahweh. 'Will you not tremble at My presence, who have placed the sand as the bound of the sea, by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass beyond it? And though its waves toss to and fro, yet they cannot prevail; though they roar, yet they cannot pass over it.

<sup>23</sup> But this people has a defiant and rebellious heart; they have revolted and departed. <sup>24</sup> **They do not say in their heart, "Let us now fear Yahweh our Elohim [Mighty One],** who gives rain, both the former and the latter, in its season. He reserves for us the appointed weeks of the harvest."

<sup>25</sup> Your iniquities have turned these things away, and your sins have withheld good from you. <sup>26</sup> 'For among My people are found wicked men; they lie in wait as one who sets snares; they set a trap; they catch men. <sup>27</sup> As a cage is full of birds, so their houses are full of deceit. Therefore they have become great and grown rich.

<sup>28</sup> They have grown fat, they are sleek; yes, they surpass the deeds of the wicked; they do not plead the cause, the cause of the fatherless; yet they prosper, and the right of the needy they do not defend. <sup>29</sup> Shall I not punish them for these things?' says Yahweh. 'Shall I not avenge Myself on such a nation as this?' <sup>30</sup> **"An astonishing and horrible thing has been committed in the land: <sup>31</sup> The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests rule by their own power; and My people love to have it so. But what will you do in the end?"** (NKJ)

Applying "Jerusalem" to all "Christians", to all believers who are "born again", or even to the remnant who have some material anointing, the same applies to the world today to ALL men when it comes to ALL the truths of Yahweh's word including the Saturday Sabbath, the true feast days, the truth about marriage and adultery, abortion, death penalty for murder, the true Names of Yahweh and Yahshua, etc, etc as dealt with in previous articles. Collectively, believers take the Word of Yahweh lightly and make it of no effect, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men. Those who have a revelation of certain truths lack revelation of other truths and generally lack a meaningful anointing, those who walk in strong anointings lack revelation in certain truths.

The Spirit declares TODAY *"There is NO MAN UPRIGHT, NO NOT ONE!"* (Psalm 53:3).

Jeremiah 5 has a particular bearing on the United States of America following the events of 11 September 2001.

Jeremiah 7 <sup>1</sup> *The word that came to Jeremiah from Yahweh, saying, <sup>2</sup> "Stand in the gate of Yahweh's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, 'Hear the word of Yahweh, all you of Judah who enter in at these gates to worship Yahweh!'"*

<sup>3</sup> *Thus says Yahweh of hosts, the Elohim [Mighty One] of Israel: "Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place. <sup>4</sup> "Do not trust in these lying words, saying, 'The temple of Yahweh, the temple of Yahweh, the temple of Yahweh are these.'*

<sup>5</sup> *"For **if you thoroughly amend your ways and your doings**, if you thoroughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbor, <sup>6</sup> "if you do not oppress the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and do not shed innocent blood in this place, or walk after other gods to your hurt, <sup>7</sup> "then I will cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers forever and ever.*

<sup>8</sup> *"**Behold, you trust in lying words that cannot profit.** <sup>9</sup> "Will you steal, murder, commit adultery, swear falsely, burn incense to Baal, and walk after other gods whom you do not know, <sup>10</sup> "and then come and stand before Me in this house which is called by My name, and say, 'We are delivered to do all these abominations'?"*

<sup>11</sup> *"Has this house, which is called by My name, become a den of thieves in your eyes? Behold, I, even I, have seen it," says Yahweh.*

<sup>12</sup> *"But go now to My place which was in Shiloh, where I set My name at the first, and see what I did to it because of the wickedness of My people Israel.*

<sup>13</sup> *"And now, because you have done all these works," says Yahweh, "and I spoke to you, rising up early and speaking, but you did not hear, and I called you, but you did not answer, <sup>14</sup> "therefore I will do to the house which is called by My name, in which you trust, and to this place which I gave to you and your fathers, as I have done to Shiloh. <sup>15</sup> "And I will cast you out of My sight, as I have cast out all your brethren-- the whole posterity of Ephraim.*

<sup>16</sup> *"Therefore do not pray for this people, nor lift up a cry or prayer for them, nor make intercession to Me; for I will not hear you. <sup>17</sup> "Do you not see what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem? <sup>18</sup> "The children gather wood, the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead dough, to make cakes for the queen of heaven; and they pour out drink offerings to other gods, that they may provoke Me to anger.*

<sup>19</sup> *"Do they provoke Me to anger?" says Yahweh. "Do they not provoke themselves, to the shame of their own faces?" <sup>20</sup> **Therefore thus says Yahweh Adonai: "Behold, My anger and My fury will be poured out***

**on this place-- on man and on beast, on the trees of the field and on the fruit of the ground. And it will burn and not be quenched."**

<sup>21</sup> Thus says Yahweh of hosts, the Elohim [Mighty One] of Israel: "Add your burnt offerings to your sacrifices and eat meat. <sup>22</sup> "For I did not speak to your fathers, or command them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices. <sup>23</sup> "But this is what I commanded them, saying, **'Obey My voice, and I will be your Elohim [Mighty One], and you shall be My people.** And walk in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well with you.'

<sup>24</sup> "Yet they did not obey or incline their ear, but followed the counsels and the dictates of their evil hearts, and went backward and not forward. <sup>25</sup> "Since the day that your fathers came out of the land of Egypt until this day, I have even sent to you all My servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them. <sup>26</sup> "Yet they did not obey Me or incline their ear, but stiffened their neck. They did worse than their fathers. <sup>27</sup> "Therefore you shall speak all these words to them, but they will not obey you. You shall also call to them, but they will not answer you.

<sup>28</sup> "So you shall say to them, 'This is a nation that does not obey the voice of Yahweh their Elohim [Mighty One] nor receive correction. Truth has perished and has been cut off from their mouth.

<sup>29</sup> 'Cut off your hair and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on the desolate heights; for Yahweh has rejected and forsaken the generation of His wrath.' <sup>30</sup> "For the children of Judah have done evil in My sight," says Yahweh. "They have set their abominations in the house which is called by My name, to pollute it. <sup>31</sup> "And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the Valley of the Son of Hinnom, **to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire, (abortion) which I did not command, nor did it come into My heart.** <sup>32</sup> "Therefore behold, the days are coming," says Yahweh, "when it will no more be called Tophet, or the Valley of the Son of Hinnom, but the Valley of Slaughter; for they will bury in Tophet until there is no room. <sup>33</sup> "The corpses of this people will be food for the birds of the heaven and for the beasts of the earth. And no one will frighten them away. <sup>34</sup> "Then I will cause to cease from the cities of Judah and from the streets of Jerusalem the voice of mirth and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom and the voice of the bride. For the land shall be desolate." (NKJ)

The writer was told that it is not possible today to "stand in the gate" of the House of Yahweh. This message must be broadcast over the End Time Issue list and those who receive it must broadcast it to as many people as they can. Each of us will be judged according to our OWN repentance and our own willingness to take this message to all we can communicate with.

Jeremiah 17 <sup>1</sup> **"The sin of Judah is written with a pen of iron; with the point of a diamond it is engraved on the tablet of their heart, and on**

the horns of your altars, <sup>2</sup> While their children remember their altars and their wooden images by the green trees on the high hills.

<sup>3</sup> O My mountain in the field, I will give as plunder your wealth, all your treasures, and your high places of sin within all your borders. <sup>4</sup> And you, even yourself, shall let go of your heritage which I gave you; and I will cause you to serve your enemies in the land which you do not know; for **you have kindled a fire in My anger which shall burn forever.**"

<sup>5</sup> Thus says Yahweh: "**Cursed is the man who trusts in man and makes flesh his strength, whose heart departs from Yahweh.**" <sup>6</sup> For he shall be like a shrub in the desert, and shall not see when good comes, but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a salt land which is not inhabited.

<sup>7</sup> "**Blessed is the man who trusts in Yahweh, and whose hope is Yahweh.**" <sup>8</sup> For he shall be like a tree planted by the waters, which spreads out its roots by the river, and will not fear when heat comes; but its leaf will be green, and will not be anxious in the year of drought, nor will cease from yielding fruit.

<sup>9</sup> "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked; who can know it? <sup>10</sup> I, Yahweh, search the heart, **I test the mind, even to give every man according to his ways,** according to the fruit of his doings. <sup>11</sup> "As a partridge that broods but does not hatch, so is he who gets riches, but not by right; it will leave him in the midst of his days, and at his end he will be a fool."

<sup>12</sup> A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our sanctuary. <sup>13</sup> O Yahweh, the hope of Israel, all who forsake You shall be ashamed.

**"Those who depart from Me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken Yahweh, the fountain of living waters."**

<sup>14</sup> **Heal me, O Yahweh, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved, for You are my praise.**

<sup>15</sup> Indeed they say to me, "Where is the word of Yahweh? Let it come now!"

<sup>16</sup> As for me, I have not hurried away from being a shepherd who follows You, nor have I desired the woeful day; you know what came out of my lips; it was right there before You. <sup>17</sup> Do not be a terror to me; you are my hope in the day of doom. <sup>18</sup> Let them be ashamed who persecute me, but do not let me be put to shame; let them be dismayed, but do not let me be dismayed. Bring on them the day of doom, and destroy them with double destruction!

<sup>19</sup> Thus Yahweh said to me: "Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, by which the kings of Judah come in and by which they go out, and

in all the gates of Jerusalem; <sup>20</sup> "and say to them, 'Hear the word of Yahweh, you kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, who enter by these gates. <sup>21</sup> 'Thus says Yahweh: **"Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the Sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem; <sup>22</sup> "nor carry a burden out of your houses on the Sabbath day, nor do any work, but hallow the Sabbath day, as I commanded your fathers.**

<sup>23</sup> "But they did not obey nor incline their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear nor receive instruction. <sup>24</sup> "And it shall be, if you heed Me carefully," says Yahweh, "to bring no burden through the gates of this city on the **Sabbath** day, but **hallow the Sabbath** day, to do no work in it, <sup>25</sup> "then shall enter the gates of this city kings and princes sitting on the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they and their princes, accompanied by the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and this city shall remain forever. <sup>26</sup> "And they shall come from the cities of Judah and from the places around Jerusalem, from the land of Benjamin and from the lowland, from the mountains and from the South, bringing burnt offerings and sacrifices, grain offerings and incense, bringing sacrifices of praise to the house of Yahweh.

<sup>27</sup> **"But if you will not heed Me to hallow the Sabbath day, such as not carrying a burden when entering the gates of Jerusalem on the Sabbath day, then I will kindle a fire in its gates, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched."** (NKJ)

The references to the Sabbath are PROFOUNDLY IMPORTANT as also the references to sacrificing of children (abortion). It is VITAL that the people of the United States in particular and the world at large REPENT and turn on these issues in particular - they are BOTH issues that can rapidly be addressed IF believers have ears to hear!

This is the conclusion of what i have been given and i am commanded to write no more!

James Robertson  
8 October 2001, 17h50m00s.

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

## **CLOSURE**

It is hoped that this article has clearly expressed the desperate situation the church and the world is facing today and that readers will turn to Yahweh as a matter of EXTREME URGENCY!

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer <sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him, <sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, <sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power <sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, <sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come. <sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body, <sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

08 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_02\_Visions Of Judgment For The Church v 02.pdf / .wpd

**END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES**

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN MESSIAH\*

(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.03)

**THE GRACE WHICH RESTRAINED SATAN  
HAS BEEN REMOVED (2 THESSALONIANS 2:7)**

by

Dr James Robertson

**BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION**

**ABSTRACT:** The prophetic vision presented on 8 October 2001 was fulfilled on 9 October 2001, the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles when, in the Words of Father Yahweh by His Spirit *“the Grace which has restrained Satan up until now has been withdrawn, Satan now has free reign on earth”*. This was shown to the author to be the fulfillment of 2 Thessalonians 2:7 and other scriptures and it was also shown that, while the time of Great Tribulation should have been three years, as an act of Mercy, Yahweh has restricted it to only one and a half.

This prophetic report reports a series of visions accompanied by prophetic communication and angelic reports given to the writer on 9, 10 and 11 October 2001 which revealed massive spiritual re-alignment and destruction unleashed on the earth in the Spiritual realm. These items are presented in the context of previous articles on the End Time Issues list together with limited interpretation by the writer as to what they mean and how they apply to believers today.

It is indicated that it is vital that any person led to salvation in the next one and a half years should be brought to solid repentance, a solid decision accompanied by a solid turning around, cleansing from sin and immersion in the Set Apart Holy Spirit WITHIN ONE WEEK failing which they will almost certainly lose their souls as the only Grace available for any person at present is seven days for new converts.

An overview of critical principles to be applied by believers in order to overcome in this age is provided and readers are advised that above all things they should turn to Yahweh for Judgment and correction rather than permitting Satan to tear them apart through ignorant sin. Issues of false doctrine will be amongst the most prevalent causes of loss to believers in the days ahead. Each must turn to the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh to teach them and guide them to the truth that they need to stand in these evil days.

Increasing physical manifestations of evil on the earth were seen in vision with the full manifestation only starting in about three months with billions of people being physically or spiritually destroyed in the time before Satan is cast into the Pit shortly after Passover 2003, PROVIDED sufficient men stand firm against Satan to be able to give the command to send Satan to the Pit on that day. It IS POSSIBLE that Satan can be victorious and rule on earth for eternity IF men do not turn to Yahweh with all their heart, mind, soul and strength and forsake their evil ways.

**AUTHOR** : Dr James Robertson

\* “Yahweh” is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated “the LORD”;

“Yahshua” is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated “Jesus”;

“Messiah” is an anglicisation of the word translated “Christ” which means “anointed one”;

“Adonai” is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated “Lord” used in preference to “Lord” since the correct translation of “Baal”, the pagan deity is “lord”.

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophetic Report  
**ISSUE DATE** : 12 October 2001

**LIST:** 1A1: Teaching

**PRIMARY SUBJECT:** Prophetic visions and word  
**Secondary Subject:** Great Tribulation is Come  
**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** judgment, Satan, destruction, end of the age, spirit of burning, Great Tribulation, restrain, lawlessness, taken out of the way

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** 2 Thessalonians 2:7 "*For the mystery of lawlessness is already at work; only that which now restrains will do so until taken out of the way.*" (own translation - note that both words translated "He" in most translations are never translated "He" anywhere else despite the same words occurring dozens of times)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** 1A1.01.10.02

**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** 1A1.00.04.01- 09; 1A1.00.07.02; 1A1.00.08.01; 1A1.00.10.01; 1A1.00.11.04-07; 1A1.01.01.01; 1A1.01.01.03; 1A1.01.02.04; 1A1.01.02.11; 1A1.01.03.01-3; 1A1.01.03.06-09; 1A1.01.05.04; 1A1.01.05.05; 1A1.01.08.07-08; 1A1.01.08.10-11; 1A1.01.09.02-14; 1A1.01.10.01-02

**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** As led by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh.

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the overall message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is about **95%** as Yahweh would have it. **I declare that the statements that are attributed to the Spirit of Yahweh are verbatim transcripts of what He has said to me.**

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **SUMMARY**

Refer abstract.

## **END TIME / GLOBAL CONTEXT**

This article follows on particularly from the message 1A1.01.10.02 "Visions Of Judgment For The Church" (08 October 2001) but is in large measure a culmination of many of the messages published since March 2000.

It is vital to read this message in the context of the analysis of the events in the United States of America on 11 September 2001 (the World Trade Centre destruction) and the associated prophetic interpretation and messages.

All readers are encouraged to distribute this message as widely as possible in order that as many as possible can be turned from the coming destruction.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

# **THE GRACE WHICH RESTRAINED SATAN HAS BEEN REMOVED (2 THESSALONIANS 2:7)**

by  
**Dr James Robertson**

In message 1A1\_01\_10\_02 "Visions Of Judgment For The Church" (08 October 2001) it was indicated that the visions and scriptures reported in the article would start to be fulfilled on Tuesday 9 October 2001 which was the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles.

It was also reported that the writer had been commanded to take certain prophetic actions including a fast and sleeping in a tent as a lead up to this event.

This article reports what was seen prophetically to take place on 9 October and subsequently.

## **EVENTS ON 9 OCTOBER 2001**

On the morning of 9 October the writer awoke feeling a great heaviness and weakness such that throughout the day i was unable to do much at all nor was i able to communicate much with the Father, other than to hear that massive change was taking place on the earth.

By that evening, after the Great Day was completed, the writer had lost approximately one kilogram of weight a day for the preceding three days and was so weak that he could barely stand. This was in stark contrast to numerous fasts in the preceding year where there has been no weight or strength loss. On going before the Father the writer was told that he had accomplished 80% of what was required of him and that he should end his fast and end sleeping in a tent. This instruction resulted in great uncertainty and spiritual distress.

On the morning of 10 October, the writer approached the Father for clarification and was told ***"the Grace which has restrained Satan up until now has been withdrawn, Satan now has free reign on earth"***.

Immediately i understood that this was the fulfilment of 2 Thessalonians 2:7 ***"For the mystery of lawlessness is already at work; **only that which now restrains will do so until taken out of the way.**"*** (own translation - note that both words translated "He" in most translations are never translated "He" anywhere else despite the same words occurring dozens of times)

This passage of Scripture was analyzed in considerable detail in a document written some years ago and published on the End Time Issues list as item 1A1.00.04.02 "Further to - A Vision Concerning Zephaniah 1 and 3 - A document which assists to place this in context (Thursday, April 06, 2000 21:58) transmitting document "Some Thoughts On 2 Thessalonians 2:7 When "He Who Now Restrains..." "...Is Taken Out Of The Way""

This article established that there was no basis for a widely held view that this passage indicated that believers were restraining the lawless one (Satan) and that therefore believers would have to be taken from the earth in order for this Scripture to be fulfilled. This document also examined the implications of the several passages in the Book of Revelation which refer to the "Seven Spirits of Yahweh" as indicating the possibility that one of the Spirits of Yahweh was restraining Satan and might therefore, cease to operate on the earth in order to fulfil this Scripture.

**Should readers want to undertake their own analysis of this passage of Scripture, they are advised to refer in depth to concordances and other analytical works and trust the Set Apart Holy of Yahweh to lead them as there are a number of key words and phrases which stand on translators interpretation based on a pre-assumed interpretation which more rigorous analysis of the Greek text does not support.** All teachings of men relating to this passage that the writer has encountered are based on this pre-assumed interpretation. Readers are also encouraged to remember the warning given by Yahshua Himself that we should "call no man teacher" in Matthew 23:8-10 <sup>8</sup> *"But you, do not be called 'Rabbi'; for One is your Teacher, the Messiah [the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh within you], and you are all brethren.* <sup>9</sup> *"Do not call anyone on earth your father; for One is your Father, He who is in heaven.* <sup>10</sup> *"And do not be called teachers; for One is your Teacher, the Messiah [the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh within you]."* (NKJ adjusted) Each person must discern the truth regarding this prophetic report for himself.

This article is NOT intended to be a Scriptural Analysis, it is a report of a series of prophetic messages and visions given to the writer which have immense impact on the World Today.

Readers are encouraged to read what follows in the light of the articles 1A1.01.02.04 "Interpreting Bible Prophecy for This Season" (09 February, 2001) and 1A1.01.03.09 "The End Time Calendar As We Currently See It" (15 March, 2001).

The first article makes a number of key points, but those which are most significant in the context of the present prophetic report is that Bible Prophecy is NOT given for fortune telling, we are given Bible Prophecy that we may know roughly what to expect and sometimes roughly when to expect it but **generally we will ONLY know it has been fulfilled AFTER it has been fulfilled and then ONLY A SMALL NUMBER OF THOSE WITH EYES TO SEE will see that it has been fulfilled.** Throughout

history those who have seen the fulfillment of Bible prophecy have NOT been those who are "learned" but those who have received the Word as "little children" (Matthew 18:2-3). It may also take some time before we fully comprehend the Scriptures that apply to the situation that we see with our spiritual eyes.

The second article presents some specific events that have been shown to the writer and which are necessary to understand this message. Most important of these is that the Tribulation commenced on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles in 1996 and that "the Beast" is a family of immensely powerful demons who are taking possession of strong former believers who through wilful sin and particularly attacking Yahweh's anointed and the anointing itself (anti-anointing = "anti-Christ") have lost their souls to Satan.

### **KEY ASPECTS OF THIS PROPHETIC REPORT**

During the course of 10 October, the writer was given a series of messages by the Spirit of Yahweh, a series of visions and a series of messages by the Angels who serve him. These are listed below:

The key statement, given by the Father, was *"the Grace which has restrained Satan up until now has been withdrawn, Satan now has free reign on earth"*.

The writer was then told that until Satan has been cast into the Pit in terms of Revelation 20:1-3 <sup>1</sup> *Then I saw an angel coming down from heaven, having the key to the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.* <sup>2</sup> *He laid hold of the dragon, that serpent of old, who is the Devil and Satan, and bound him for a thousand years;* <sup>3</sup> *and he cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal on him, so that he should deceive the nations no more till the thousand years were finished. But after these things he must be released for a little while.*" (NKJ) the only Grace that will be available to believers on earth will be ONE WEEK (SEVEN DAYS) after the first decision to accept Yahshua Messiah as Adonai (usually expressed as Jesus Christ as Lord). The writer was told that unless a person is brought to a decision to accept Yahshua as Adonai with a really powerful message preached with the full power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh resulting in deep conviction of sin, gut wrenching repentance and turning around, immediate deliverance by the Spirit of all demons and a robust informed decision to "go and sin no more" (John 5:14, John 8:11) accompanied with a powerful infilling of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh, that person would be better off to remain an unbeliever until the tribulation is ended and Satan is cast into the Pit since the most vicious attacks of Satan will be directed at believers and weak believers will easily lose their salvation.

In a vision the writer saw millions of believers walking the earth covered in black cloaks, gaunt and starved, naked, blind and deaf walking with white sticks and crying out for help. When a believer walking in the power and authority of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh came close to such people,

the brightness of the light hurt the blind eyes of the emaciated believers and they all attacked the anointed believer with their white canes. When a man possessed by the spirit of the Beast, exuding the heat of judgment and preaching heresy to ease their itching ears came near, the gaunt believers flocked after him.

The writer understood that these believers were those referred to in Revelation 3:17 *"'Because you say, 'I am rich, have become wealthy, and have need of nothing'-- and do not know that you are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked--"* (NKJ) and 2 Timothy 4:3 *"For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine, but according to their own desires, because they have itching ears, they will heap up for themselves teachers;"* (NKJ)

When the writer asked about the situation on the earth, the Father commented that, even though He has seen this situation coming from the beginning, He was deeply distressed by it, He desires that ALL MEN SHALL BE SAVED 1 Timothy 2:3-4 *"<sup>3</sup> For this is good and acceptable in the sight of Yahweh our Saviour, <sup>4</sup> who desires all men to be saved and to come to the knowledge of the truth."* (NKJ adjusted). He is deeply grieved and saddened that despite all that He has done in the past six thousand years to offer mankind salvation through the Torah and the sacrifice of Yahshua at Golgotha and to offer mankind His Set Apart Holy Spirit to make it possible for them to overcome, so few have accepted Him.

Now, in order for the cup of wrath to be made full against Satan in order that Satan may be cast into the Pit at the appointed time, target date shortly after Passover 2003, all Grace must be withdrawn and Satan must be permitted to run rampant on earth with **ONLY those who will seek Yahweh will all their heart, mind, soul and strength having any hope of survival.**

The writer understood also that this is what is referred to in Isaiah 60:2 *"For behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and deep darkness the people; but Yahweh will arise over you, and His glory will be seen upon you."* (NKJ adjusted)

It was reported to the writer by the angels that the demons and fallen angels that serve Satan were running around *"like a mob of unruly children let loose in a toy store without restraint"*. The writer understood that there was such glee in the kingdom of darkness that they really did not know what to do with their new found freedom of action. Subsequently the writer was told by the Father that it would take several months before the kingdom of darkness adjusts to this new dispensation and understands the full magnitude of what has opened up to them. For this reason it will take some months before what took place on 9 October becomes fully manifest in the physical realm.

In a vision the writer saw Yahshua standing before the Judgment Seat weeping with His head in His hands, turning away from the Father and

crying out "I HAVE NO MORE GRACE TO OFFER" as charges were pressed that previously would have resulted in clemency. To understand this statement, readers are advised to read the book "Poverty in The Church of Yahshua Messiah" distributed under cover of article 1A1.01.03.07 on 11 March, 2001, specifically the section which deals with Grace and explains how Grace is extended to believers according to their level of maturity. Readers should also read the series on "The Wrath of Yahweh for the Church : Why Judgment is Coming on the Church Today" (1A1.01.01.01, 04 January, 2001) and the subsequent articles on the Judgment for Adultery 1A1.01.02.11 (22 February, 2001) and 1A1.01.08.10 (16 August, 2001).

In a further vision, the writer saw the two chief Angels (Archangels) Michael and Gabriel sitting with their heads in their hands, stunned and shocked by the spiritual carnage that was breaking loose on earth. The commander of the writer's own Angelic guard advised the writer that even though they had known since Thursday the previous week (4 October) that this was coming, the Angels were not prepared for the terrible extent of what was happening. The writer understood that, as with many things in life, while one can plan for an event and envisage it, the actual event itself, whether good or bad is almost always much more real and therefore has much more impact than what was envisaged.

In enquiring about the situation the writer was advised that **the Father had done all that He could to delay this event to the latest possible hour.** It could and technically should have commenced at Passover 2000 as indicated in the series of prophetic articles published on the End Time Issues list at that time and particularly the article 1A1.00.04.08 "Surely the abomination of desolation is come upon the temple of Yahweh?" (Tuesday, April 25, 2000). The writer understood that this was a fulfilment of Mark 13:19-22 <sup>19</sup> "For in those days there will be tribulation, such as has not been from the beginning of creation which Elohim created until this time, nor ever shall be. <sup>20</sup> "And **unless Yahweh had shortened those days, no flesh would be saved; but for the elect's sake, whom He chose, He shortened the days.** <sup>21</sup> "Then if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Messiah (anointed one)!' or, 'Look, He is there!' do not believe it. <sup>22</sup> "For false Messiahs (anointed ones) and false prophets will rise and show signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect." (NKJ adjusted). **Yahweh has shortened the worst days of Great Tribulation from three years to approximately one and a half years!!** We must be grateful and strive all the more earnestly to draw close to Him and to avail ourselves of His bountiful Mercy to those who will give everything that they have to Him and take up their stake {cross} daily and follow Him without counting the cost.

Truly, in the days ahead **""He who loves his life will lose it, and he who hates his life in this world will keep it for eternal life."** (NKJ, John 12:25) must be one of the absolutely paramount principles by which we live our lives. This principle is repeatedly stated by Yahshua in Matthew 10:39, Matthew 16:25, Mark 8:35, Luke 9:24 and Luke 17:33. We must give

ourselves totally to serving Yahweh and He will preserve us, consider Psalm 20:1 *"May Yahweh answer you in the day of trouble; may the name of the Elohim of Jacob defend you;"* (NKJ adjusted); Psalm 50:15 *"Call upon Me in the day of trouble; I will deliver you, and you shall glorify Me."* (NKJ); Nahum 1:7 *"Yahweh is good, a stronghold in the day of trouble; and He knows those who trust in Him."* (NKJ adjusted).

Contrast this with Zephaniah 1:14-18 which describes what has now come upon the earth <sup>14</sup> *The great day of Yahweh is near; it is near and hastens quickly. The noise of the day of Yahweh is bitter; there the mighty men shall cry out.* <sup>15</sup> *That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of devastation and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,* <sup>16</sup> *A day of trumpet and alarm against the fortified cities and against the high towers.* <sup>17</sup> *"I will bring distress upon men, and **they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against Yahweh**; their blood shall be poured out like dust, and their flesh like refuse."* <sup>18</sup> *Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of Yahweh's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of His jealousy, for He will make speedy riddance of all those who dwell in the land."* (NKJ)

Each of us must choose, will we be in the first group, those who draw close to Yahweh and seek to be cleansed of our unrighteousness, or will we be in the second group who find ourselves destroyed for eternity because Satan is able to take us apart and destroy us. Make no mistake, those in the first group will find themselves facing massive attack, but if they will place their trust in Yahweh He WILL show Himself strong on their behalf.

In this context, we must ALL recognize that we have sinned and fallen FAR SHORT of the standards of Yahweh. This is fact, BUT it is NOT an acceptable excuse. We MUST draw close to Him and, above all, we must examine ourselves closely. The reason for the present state of affairs is the current level of sin, FIRST AND FOREMOST AMONGST BELIEVERS! The level of heresy and false doctrine in the Body which has been touched on repeatedly, but most specifically in the series on "Yahweh's Wrath For The Church" is central to the present situation and departing from these heresies is central to victory over Satan.

Relating to the date that the full unrestrained measure of Satan's evil was unleashed on earth, the writer was given to understand that as late as Sunday 7 October, there was still hope that the United States of America would come to repentance and not go to war in response to the events of 11 September, as set out in the article 1A1.01.09.14 "Critical Strategic Objectives for the USA and the World" (26 September 2001) and other articles published in September. However, when the first bombing raid took place and, according to the Father SIX INNOCENT CIVILIANS WERE KILLED, there was no more scope for further delay. The writer was also given to understand that there were various other initiatives which the Father had initiated through various people worldwide, such as that set out in article 1A1.01.08.11 "The Evangelism Iceberg in 2001: Strategic Objectives Of The

Kingdom Of Yahweh" (21 August, 2001), which if they had proceeded as Yahweh instructed, might also have bought further time for mankind. However, the writer, and others, failed to carry through that which was given to them with the required diligence and this, again, meant that there was no further basis for Grace to be extended. The blood of billions of souls is on the hands of all those who have failed to execute that which they were called to do. The writer confesses his sin and the sin of his house in this regard and requests the forgiveness of all who read this.

Later in the day the writer asked about the fulfilment of Revelation 18, the destruction of "Babylon the Great" which has been shown to be first and foremost the City of New York, refer articles 1A1.01.09.11 "The Foundations Of The Earth Will Rock And Other Prophetic Messages" (23 September 2001) and 1A1.01.10.01 "The Towers have Fallen and We Missed the Message" (by David Wilkerson; 08 October 2001). I was told that this will be "*within months*", the impression that i have is about three months but that this will be influenced by levels of intercession, repentance, etc. I understood that this destruction would take the form of an all out nuclear attack. Subsequently, lying in bed and looking at the large map of the world that hangs on the wall opposite the foot of my bed, i saw bursts of light flashing up all over the world but primarily in the Northern hemisphere with particular emphasis on the United States and Europe. I understood these to be nuclear attacks on the hearts of major cities around the world. I then understood that hundreds of millions, possibly billions of people will die in what it appears will be a form of world war but without any formal opposing armies. It seems that this may be a recurrence of the events between the time of Noah and Abraham reported in the article 1A1.01.02.08 "Nuclear War Evidence" (14 February, 2001) but possibly on an even greater scale! Having said this, i remain uncertain as to whether we will in fact see physical manifestation of this or whether it is in fact MASSIVE DEMONIC FALLOUT AND SPIRITUAL DESTRUCTION! In other words, entire cities taken over in the most extreme forms of Satanism, perversion, etc. When reading the draft of this document, the writer was advised that it will be a combination of both physical and spiritual destruction as indicated above, chemical and germ warfare attacks will also bring great destruction.

The writer was also told ***"today, there is a 5% probability that Satan could win the battle and reign on earth for eternity. Before this time is over this probability will increase to 80%. As in the days of Noah, ONE faithful man may make the difference!"*** We MUST understand that Yahweh gave dominion on earth to mankind. Adam lost it and Yahshua regained it and commanded US to go out and teach men to observe the commandments Matthew 28:18-20 <sup>18</sup> *And Yahshua came and spoke to them, saying, "All authority has been given to Me in heaven and on earth.* <sup>19</sup> *"Go therefore and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit,* <sup>20</sup> ***"teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you; and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age." Amen."*** (NKJ).

We were put on the earth to reign over it. We were given the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh to dwell in us in order that He might live and reign through us. Until WE submit to Him totally in order that this comes to pass, Satan is assured of victory. As things stand, today there are only five men on earth who are close to walking in what is available to mankind through Yahshua's sacrifice at Golgotha and NOT ALL OF THEM WILL SURVIVE! There are hundreds of millions of believers who EACH HAVE THE POTENTIAL TO WALK IN THAT ANOINTING AND THAT AUTHORITY TO RECLAIM THE EARTH FROM SATAN'S DOMINION - WILL YOU BE ONE OF THEM?

### **MARRIAGE -- A FURTHER DIMENSION**

Another Scripture that addresses the current age is Isaiah 4:4 *"When Yahweh has washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and purged the blood of Jerusalem from her midst, by **the spirit of judgment and by the spirit of burning,**"* (NKJ adjusted). This passage refers to the process which is now underway on the earth, it should be considered in context of Isaiah 4:1 *"And in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, 'We will eat our own food and wear our own apparel; only let us be called by your name, to take away our reproach.'"* (NKJ). This has been touched on in a number of previous articles, particularly the three part series on "The Wrath of Yahweh for The Church" and also in the series over Passover 2000.

In the context of current events, readers should recognize that those men who have "married" women who were not virgins should urgently seek Yahweh to establish whether they are in fact in adultery and not married and take the necessary measures. MANY will find that if they desire to avoid judgment they will have to end these adulterous relationships, others will have to take specific steps to sanctify the unions. Men who took the virginity of women who they do not today live with as wives must likewise seek Yahweh as to whether He requires them to take responsibility for their abandoned wives and act accordingly. Many will find they have wives they did not consider wives. Genuinely unmarried believers should ENSURE that no matter what the cost, they ONLY marry mature believers. This will result in many women being forced to confront the dire shortage of men who are truly committed to Yahweh, seven women to one man, as set out in the above passage and dealt with in detail in the second part of "The Judgment for Adultery". Believing men who wilfully married unbelieving women may well find that the Word of Yahweh for them today is "put away your pagan wives" (Ezra 10). Believing women who out of desperation married unbelieving men should cry out to Yahweh for guidance and mercy, some, those who have laid down their lives in intercession and have truly submitted to their husbands, MAY find that Yahweh will remove them from these unequal yokes. Mature believing couples will find themselves confronted with the challenge of innumerable desperate single believing women seeking the covering of a mature man and finding none in terms of Isaiah 4:1 and will have to decide whether to go with the prevailing heresy and watch callously as one after another of these desperate women slip away into perdition or to go against the doctrine of demons which is enforced monogamy and do what is right in the sight of Yahweh!

We live in desperate times and there is no more time for us to hold onto our pet theories of Yahweh, Yahshua and His Word. We must seek His truth, no matter what the cost and we must be prepared to lose our lives that He may live through us as set out in Galatians 2:20 *"I have been impaled (executed / put to death / {crucified}) with Messiah (the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh); it is no longer I who live, but Messiah (the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh) lives in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of Elohim, who loved me and gave Himself for me."* (NKJ adjusted)

## **APPLICATION**

Subsequent to preparing the first draft, the writer was given further clarity on the manner in which the above prophetic visions and statements will be fulfilled.

- i. Believers who up until now have walked to some extent in the favour and blessings of Yahweh but who knowingly OR UNKNOWINGLY have error and sin in their lives, will find that the favour and blessings will diminish or disappear.
- ii. Financial distress, illness, accident, spiritual turmoil, loss of peace, unanswered prayer, etc will increase IN THE BODY of believers.
- iii. Outbursts of anger, jealousy, competition, strife, betrayal, tale bearing, etc will increase IN THE BODY of believers. Large assemblies will be torn apart, either to fall completely or to be taken over by "the Beast".
- iv. There will be a progressive increase in signs and wonders, some genuine as those who are truly committed to serving Yahweh press in to Him in desperation and receive power to work the signs of apostles in this age but many counterfeit.
- v. False anointed ones (Christs) will arise and deceive many Matthew 24:24 *"For false anointed ones and false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect."* (NKJ adjusted) Yet many will claim that those who are truly anointed ones are false! Each person should take his own counsel directly from the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh and if he thinks someone is a false anointed one he should hold his counsel lest he be found guilty of touching Yahweh's anointed ones Psalm 105:14-15 <sup>14</sup> *He permitted no one to do them wrong; yes, He rebuked kings for their sakes,* <sup>15</sup> *Saying, "Do not touch My anointed ones, and do My prophets no harm."* (NKJ) Remember that David referred to Saul as "Yahweh's anointed" years after Yahweh had rejected Saul!
- vi. The BIGGEST factor giving rise to tribulation will be the numerous errors of doctrine which are endemic in the "Church" today. Naive believers who have taken the teachings of men at face value, that is

so-called "lay" people who have believed those with titles such as "Pastor", "Reverend", etc without turning to the Set Apart Holy Spirit to guide them, will be particularly hard hit as they have had great Grace extended to them up until now.

In all this it is vital to understand Matthew 10:29-31 <sup>29</sup> *Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and **one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.*** <sup>30</sup> *But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.* <sup>31</sup> *Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.*" (KJV) Many translations say "without your Fathers will" but the "will" is a translators addition. In reality, this verse is stating that nothing bad can happen to us without the consent of our Father in Heaven and this consent is gained by Satan on the basis of our sin, as set out in the first article on "Yahweh's Wrath for the Church Today". In simple terms, Satan, *"the accuser of the brethren"* comes before the Throne of Yahweh to bring an accusation based on our sin, our Advocate, Yahshua Messiah, at the Right Hand of the Father, argues in our defense, for example, IF we have already confessed the sin and repented of it, it is washed away by the Blood of the Lamb and no longer constitutes a basis for a conviction. Up to 8 October 2001, in many cases, Yahshua pleaded for "Grace" as a consequence of the ignorance or lack of maturity of the believer concerned, AS OF 9 OCTOBER 2001 THIS GRACE IS NO LONGER AVAILABLE!

Based on this court room scene, the accusation of Satan and the pleading of the Advocate a just sentence is handed down which is generally executed by Satan unless the Believer has asked Yahweh to judge them in which case the sentence may be imposed by Yahweh without the involvement of Satan and therefore be imposed by the Set Apart Holy Angels of Yahweh. This is BY FAR the preferred option and all readers are strongly encouraged to place their trust in Yahweh and PRAY DAILY -

***"FATHER, I ask you in the Name of Yahshua to judge me severely and correct me harshly that i may serve you more perfectly".***

This may be the only way to survive the next year and a half!!

If one receives Matthew 10:29-31 AS A LITTLE CHILD, that is, one takes it ABSOLUTELY LITERALLY, then one will understand that ABSOLUTELY NOTHING BAD CAN HAPPEN WITHOUT OUR HEAVENLY FATHER FIRST GIVING HIS CONSENT!!

I cannot stub my toe, break a finger nail, drop a glass, bump my car, have a car accident, break a leg, have my house burn down, catch a cold, get HIV AIDS or die UNLESS my Father first judges me and determines a sentence that is JUST ACCORDING TO MY SIN!!

Therefore, if ANY of the above, or ANY OTHER bad thing happens to me, i MUST IMMEDIATELY GET ON MY KNEES and say "Father, Why?". If i listen attentively, He WILL TELL ME!

BUT, i must be prepared to hear Him tell me things i don't want to know AND to tell me things which do not agree with what men have taught me. The book "Poverty in the Body of Yahshua Messiah" distributed under cover of article 1A1.01.03.07 on 11 March, 2001, provides a reasonably detailed but not fully comprehensive catalogue of issues which the writer has encountered. The extent to which one is am prepared to do this diligently the moment something goes wrong, listen attentively and act immediately, even if it requires one to pay restitution to someone that has been wronged, sell one's car or house or put away the woman one is living with in adultery, or simply to deal with one's heart attitude toward someone or one's sloppy use of words in the lies we like to call "jokes", will determine how much Satan is able to kill, steal and destroy in one's life. If, with this, one constantly examine one's heart, sets oneself apart from the world and immediately confronts demonic manifestation in one's life and drives out the demons, one will, in time, come to a place where, like Yahshua, Satan will have great difficulty finding any hold on one! BUT to come to this place one MUST be committed and one must call NO MAN teacher, one MUST be led by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh within one and one MUST be prepared to do things which men will tell one are wrong, in the same way that the prophets and true servants of Yahweh in all generations have done, the same way that Yahshua did! This is not to say that one should not read what others have written, only to say that ultimately one must turn to the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh and Him alone to guide one as to whether what one reads or hears is of Him and how to apply it in one's own life!

At the same time, Satan WILL bring attacks to try and cause us to fall into sin in order that he will have a legal basis to kill, steal and destroy in our lives. BUT if we take no offense, think no evil, believe the best, chesed {love} our enemies, do good to them that hate us and generally live the way that Yahshua lived, Satan will be unable to touch us! UNLESS WE AGREE!

Yahweh willing, these issues will be addressed in more detail in subsequent articles together with a more detailed explanation on how we can come to the place where we are truly led by the Spirit of Yahweh that we may be son's of Yahweh (Romans 8:14).

## **CONCLUSION**

Darkness has covered the earth, deep darkness has covered the people!

We must run to Yahweh in the Name of Yahshua in the days ahead as never before. Nothing is more important right now than to draw close to Him.

Readers are encouraged to do all that they can to get out of debt, sell off debt burdened assets, avoid getting into business ventures that will distract them from their service to Yahweh, etc. The biggest challenge facing all of us is to SAVE OUR SOULS through the next year and a half to Passover 2003 or until such date as Satan has been cast into the Pit, whichever is the later.

Beyond this, readers are encouraged to go ALL OUT to draw close to Yahweh and to seek the full measure of His anointing in order to make a difference and turn the captivity of this world into the glorious light of the Good News of Yahshua Messiah.

We must recognize that Satan CANNOT TOUCH us unless we have sin in our lives and that it is wisdom to ask Yahweh daily to judge us severely and correct us harshly that our correction come from Yahweh and NOT from Satan.

In the days that follow, Yahweh willing, it is hoped to publish a series of articles on what the Spirit IS doing on the earth today and some critical principles that have been shown to me in recent weeks regarding walking in the full power and authority of believers in Yahweh through Yahshua Messiah.

James Robertson  
12 October 2001

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

---

## **CLOSURE**

It is hoped that this article has clearly expressed the desperate situation the church and the world is facing today and that readers will turn to Yahweh as a matter of EXTREME URGENCY!

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer <sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him, <sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, <sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power <sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, <sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come. <sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body, <sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

12 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_03\_The Grace Which Restrained Satan Has Been Removed .pdf / .wpd

## END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN MESSIAH\*  
(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.04)

### WHY WAS IT NECESSARY FOR THE GRACE RESTRAINING SATAN TO BE REMOVED?

by

Dr James Robertson

#### BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION

**ABSTRACT:** This article elaborates on the previous article regarding the withdrawal of the Grace which has restrained Satan in terms of 2 Thessalonians 2:7 and explains why this measure was required. This is directed at assisting readers to be better prepared to face the spiritual onslaught that is now come upon the world.

The article discusses the need for the believers who give the order to send Satan to the Pit to be without spot and blameless and points out that Yahshua is waiting for His enemies to be made His footstool. He will NOT make them His footstool, He requires US to do that using the authority that He won at Golgotha and then subsequently delegated to us. It is noted that currently all demons that are cast out and all principalities that are torn down should be sent to the Pit for a thousand years, immediately.

It is stressed that there is a scriptural requirement for believers to dwell above sin and that this is only possible if we abide in Yahshua which requires that Galatians 2:20, "executed with Messiah" becomes fully manifest in our lives. As long as a believer is sinning, he is a slave to sin and therefore a slave to Satan. As Satan's slave that believer will have no authority to send Satan to the Pit. Accordingly, at this time Yahweh is obliged to withdraw ALL consideration of extenuating circumstances and clemency in the Court of Heaven.

It is noted that every believer has indwelling them the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh and therefore more power than the most powerful make believe space ship that has ever been represented in movies. But believers are not walking in even a fraction of this power. A minute number are walking in close to the power that Yahshua demonstrated while on earth but none are walking in greater power. Conversely, millions of Satan's servants are walking in the full power available to them, even though this power is a minute fraction of the power available to believers. Yahweh cannot act against Satan as long as Satan's servants are diligent in wielding the power available to them effectively while Yahweh's servants are not.

It is also noted that the Seventh Day after creation has now commenced and that Yahweh will now rest while He waits for His children (the believers) to take authority over the earth. It is also noted that with any child, an age comes when a parent will no longer be prepared to intervene to help. It is

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
"Messiah" is an anglicisation of the word translated "Christ" which means "anointed one";

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

reported that Yahweh has indicated that the current lack of maturity of the vast majority of believers is comparable to a sixty year old man still running to his father for help on a daily basis.

**AUTHOR** : Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries **LIST:** 1A1: Teaching  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophetic Analysis  
**ISSUE DATE** : 15 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT:** Why Grace Has Been Withdrawn **Secondary Subject:** Great Tribulation is Come  
**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** judgment, grace, sanctification and holiness, Satan, Great Tribulation, restrain,

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** Hebrews 10:12-13 "12 *But this Man, after He had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, sat down at the right hand of Elohim, 13 from that time **waiting till His enemies are made His footstool.**" (NKJ)*

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** Many published since March 2000.

**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** 1A1.01.03 and others

**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** As led by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh.

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the overall message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is about **88%** as Yahweh would have it. **I declare that the statements that are attributed to the Spirit of Yahweh are verbatim transcripts of what He has said to me.**

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **END TIME CONTEXT**

This article follows on particularly from the message 1A1.01.10.03 "The Grace Which Restrained Satan Has Been Removed (2 Thessalonians 2:7)" (12 October 2001) and many of the messages published since March 2000.

It is vital to understand that a MAJOR change took place in the Spiritual realm on 9 October 2001 and that a substantial rethink in terms of approach to life and faith is required of all believers.

All readers are encouraged to distribute this message as widely as possible in order that as many as possible can be turned from the coming destruction.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

# **WHY WAS IT NECESSARY FOR THE GRACE RESTRAINING SATAN TO BE REMOVED?**

by  
**Dr James Robertson**

The article 1A1.01.10.03 "The Grace Which Restrained Satan Has Been Removed (2 Thessalonians 2:7)" published on 12 October 2001 presented an intensely challenging picture and may well have given rise to the question "Why?".

Why was it necessary for Yahweh to remove the restraint on Satan in this age?

In order to understand this we must understand where we are in Yahweh's calendar.

We must also understand that there are numerous factors which make it impossible to accurately foretell the date of fulfilment of Yahweh's objectives with the exception of certain very limited and very specific dates and even then, we are likely to mistake the Scripture that is scheduled for fulfilment on that date. Yahweh's ways are higher than our ways and His thoughts are higher than our thoughts Isaiah 55:8-9 "8 *"For My thoughts are not your thoughts, nor are your ways My ways," says the LORD.* 9 *"For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways, and My thoughts than your thoughts."* (NKJ).

Yahweh willing, further articles will follow which give the technical explanation behind the factors which have given rise to the current tribulation AND the measures that we should each take in order to overcome in the present age.

This article seeks to address the question of WHY WAS IT NECESSARY for restraint (grace) to be removed?

## **WHERE ARE WE IN YAHWEH'S CALENDAR**

The article 1A1.01.09.04 "Vital Spiritual Principles Required To Understand What Was NOT Seen In The Attacks On The USA On Tuesday 11 September 2001" published on 19 September 2001 provided a number of key insights into the spiritual dynamics of the present age. Of particular importance to understanding the events of 9 October 2001 (the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles) when the Grace which has restrained Satan up until now was withdrawn so that Satan now has free reign on earth, is the exponential

decay of mankind into evil over the past six thousand years, as presented in figures 3 and 4 of that article with particular emphasis on the recovery of good in the millennium, the thousand years which have just now commenced.

In order for this spiritual recovery of mankind to occur in the millennium, Satan must first be cast into the Bottomless Pit for a thousand years since Satan is the Father of all lies (John 8:44). As long as Satan roams the earth killing, stealing and destroying and giving direction to the billions of fallen angels and demons that are under his control, the headlong descent of man into ALL EVIL cannot be stopped. Currently the Father indicates that there are 500 demons on earth for every human being!

All the demons and fallen angels MUST ALSO be cast into the bottomless Pit for a thousand years. All believers should be actively engaged in this activity on a daily basis - demons and fallen angels can be sent to the Pit for a thousand years TODAY provided a believer with the necessary revelation of his authority takes the necessary measures to send them there. All believers engaged in deliverance SHOULD AS A MATTER OF COURSE SEND ALL DEMONS WHICH ARE CAST OUT TO THE PIT FOR A THOUSAND YEARS!

Once Satan has been cast into the bottomless pit for a thousand years in terms of Revelation 20:1-3 <sup>1</sup> *Then I saw an angel coming down from heaven, having the key to the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. <sup>2</sup> He laid hold of the dragon, that serpent of old, who is the Devil and Satan, and bound him for a thousand years; <sup>3</sup> and he cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal on him, so that he should deceive the nations no more till the thousand years were finished. But after these things he must be released for a little while.*" (NKJ), THEN the events set out in Revelation 20:4-6 can take place <sup>4</sup> *And I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was committed to them. Then I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their witness to Yahshua and for the word of Elohim, who had not worshipped the beast or his image, and had not received his mark on their foreheads or on their hands. And they lived and reigned with Messiah ({Christ} = the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh) for a thousand years. <sup>5</sup> But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection. <sup>6</sup> Blessed and holy is he who has part in the first resurrection. Over such the second death has no power, but they shall be priests of Elohim and of Messiah ({Christ} = the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh), and shall reign with the anointing a thousand years."* (NKJ adjusted)

At this stage the exact meaning of "Christ" or "Messiah" is not central to understanding the point of this article. Yahweh willing, a subsequent article will discuss this aspect in greater detail.

Insofar as Satan is still very much at large and in control on the earth, as set out in article 1A1.01.09.02 "Satan Is Winning The Battle Hands Down: What Are YOU Going To Do About It?" published on 14 September 2001, we

must at this time focus our attention on what is necessary to cast Satan into the Pit rather than to focus on what may happen AFTER Satan has been cast into the Pit!

### **WHAT IS REQUIRED FOR SATAN TO BE CAST INTO THE PIT?**

The first thing that is required for Satan to be cast into the Pit is that a man or men must GIVE THE INSTRUCTION!

Genesis 1:27-28 <sup>27</sup> So Elohim created man in His own image; in the image of Elohim He created him; male and female He created them. <sup>28</sup> Then Elohim blessed them, and Elohim said to them, "Be fruitful and multiply; fill the earth and subdue it; **have dominion** over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, and over every living thing that moves on the earth." (NKJ adjusted) makes it clear that mankind is to HAVE DOMINION.

However, mankind lost dominion to Satan almost immediately.

Yahshua came to earth in order to regain this authority, as set out in Matthew 28:18-20 <sup>18</sup> And Yahshua came and spoke to them, saying, "**All authority has been given to Me in heaven and on earth.** <sup>19</sup> **Go therefore** and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, <sup>20</sup> "teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you; and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age." Amen." (NKJ). Yahshua made it clear, BECAUSE He had received ALL authority, He was giving that authority to us and therefore commanded us to GO!"

In Mark 16:15-20 we are given more detail <sup>15</sup> And He said to them, "Go into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature. <sup>16</sup> "He who believes and is baptized will be saved; but he who does not believe will be condemned.

<sup>17</sup> "And these signs will follow those who believe: **In My name** they will cast out demons; they will speak with new tongues; <sup>18</sup> "they will take up serpents; and if they drink anything deadly, it will by no means hurt them; they will lay hands on the sick, and they will recover." <sup>19</sup> So then, after Adonai had spoken to them, He was received up into heaven, and sat down at the right hand of Elohim. <sup>20</sup> And they went out and preached everywhere, Adonai working with them and confirming the word through the accompanying signs. Amen." (NKJ adjusted) We are sent out IN THE NAME OF YAHSHUA, as His representatives. We must wield the covenant authority embodied in His Name "Yahshua" which means "the deliverance of Yah" in order to GIVE EFFECT to His victory!

Hebrews 10:12-13 tells us <sup>12</sup> But this Man, after He had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, sat down at the right hand of Elohim, <sup>13</sup> from that time **waiting till His enemies are made His footstool.**" (NKJ adjusted). Since Yahshua is WAITING for His enemies to be made His footstool, He is CLEARLY NOT PLANNING TO COME AND MAKE THEM HIS

FOOTSTOOL HIMSELF! WE have to do this in order to prepare the earth for His return!

Yet in 1 Peter 3:22 we read *"who has gone into heaven and is at the right hand of Elohim, angels and authorities and powers having been made subject to Him."* (NKJ adjusted) So again, we see that angels and authorities and powers have (past tense - i.e. ALREADY) been made subject to Yahshua. They have to obey us BUT we have to walk in that authority!

Currently, sin and lawlessness dominate the entire earth. However one measures sin, whether in extremely obvious measures such as the level of abortion, theft, murder, fornication, blasphemous language, etc or in terms of the less obvious sins (less obvious because they are IN THE BODY OF BELIEVERS AND ARE ALMOST UNIVERSALLY ACCEPTED) such as the heresy of enforced monogamy, the use of the words "the LORD" instead of the true Name "Yahweh", the idolatry of denominations, the lack of respect for parents or the lack of sanctification and holiness (set apartness) amongst believers, the Body of believers today are NOT walking in the authority of Yahshua and are certainly not exercising authority over angels and authorities and powers in the heavenlies. Few believers walk in this authority to cast out demons on a regular and consistent basis, fewer still are consistently waging war against principalities, powers, thrones and dominions in the heavenly realm. Fewer still are actually commanding them to go to the Pit for a thousand years!

Consequently, for the most part, Satan roams the earth today almost entirely unhindered.

Romans 6:16 states *"Do you not know that to whom you present yourselves slaves to obey, you are that one's slaves whom you obey, whether of sin leading to death, or of obedience leading to righteousness?"* (NKJ). The Father has indicated that today the entire body of believers are SLAVES to sin! There is NO MAN RIGHTEOUS, NOT EVEN ONE!

Romans 6:12-13 states <sup>12</sup> *"Therefore do not let sin reign in your mortal body, that you should obey it in its lusts. <sup>13</sup> And do not present your members as instruments of unrighteousness to sin, but present yourselves to Elohim as being alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness to Elohim."* (NKJ adjusted) Clearly, it IS possible not to let sin REIGN in our flesh. This is supported by John 5:14 *"Afterward Yahshua found him in the temple, and said to him, "See, you have been made well. **Sin no more**, lest a worse thing come upon you."*" (NKJ adjusted). Since Yahshua told the man to "sin no more" it is possible! The message of "sin no more" is central to the ministry of T.B. Joshua, the man of Yahweh in Lagos Nigeria and is accompanied by Holy Spirit inspired gut wrenching recognition of and repentance from sin, massive Holy Spirit generated demonic deliverance combined with an infilling of the Holy Spirit associated with acceptance of Yahshua Messiah as personal Lord and Saviour and a total turning around in the life of new converts.

In 1 John 3:6 we read *"Whoever abides in Him does not sin. Whoever sins has neither seen Him nor known Him."* (NKJ) Clearly IF we ABIDE in Him it IS POSSIBLE not to sin! But equally clearly this requires that we SEE Yahshua with our spiritual eyes AND THAT WE COME TO KNOW HIM!

A key aspect of this is to claim by faith and press in energetically toward the full manifestation of Galatians 2:20 *"I have been impaled (crucified) / executed / put to death) with Messiah (the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh / Christ); it is no longer I who live, but Messiah (the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh / Christ) lives in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of Elohim, who loved me and gave Himself for me."* (NKJ adjusted) But this requires daily sacrifice, daily examination of self in the mirror of the Word of Yahweh and daily crying out to Yahweh to judge one severely and correct one harshly in order to come to the place that is described in this verse of Scripture as a practical reality and not just an academic theory!

The Father has indicated that on the earth today not a single believer has reached the full manifestation of Galatians 2:20 on a sustained basis and for this reason the Body of Believers are walking in large measure in defeat today and Satan is reigning victorious as the mighty one (god) of this world and of most believers! A few are close to full manifestation of Galatians 2:20 but none have reached full manifestation.

It is only through believers who will seek the full manifestation of Galatians 2:20 in their lives, seek ALL truth by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh and seek to gain a revelation of the authority that is inherent in the Name of Yahshua AND the power that is inherent in the presence of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh who is resident, even if only at microscopic levels, in every true believer, that Satan will be cast into the Pit.

### **THE MINIMUM LEGAL REQUIREMENT TO CAST SATAN INTO THE PIT**

In order to better understand the current situation and why the grace that has restrained Satan has had to be withdrawn, readers are again referred to the description of the Court of Heaven that has been presented in a number of articles, particularly in the article 1A1.01.01.01 "The Wrath of Yahweh for the Church: Why Judgment is Coming on the Church Today" (04 January, 2001).

Satan as the accuser of the brethren (Revelation 12:12) has full knowledge of the detailed legal workings of the Kingdom of Yahweh. He knows exactly what a believer can and cannot do and one thing is absolutely clear, Satan is NOT going to permit any believer to give the command in the Name of Yahshua for Satan to be cast into the Pit for a thousand years if that believer has sin in their lives OR if that believer gives the command in a name that is not absolutely definitively the TRUE NAME!

With this objective in mind, Satan has constantly spread deception and division in the Body of Believers in order to ensure that there is sufficient

error and sin in every believer that none have the legal standing to send him to the Pit. **Satan knows full well that if he is able to keep every believer in bondage to sin past the final date at which the legal mandate of mankind expires, Satan will reign on earth for eternity!**

This is why the restoration of ALL TRUTH, by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh is of such paramount importance in this age, as set out in the article 1A1.01.08.11 "The Evangelism Iceberg in 2001: Strategic Objectives Of The Kingdom Of Yahweh" (21 August, 2001).

This is ONE of the primary reasons why the Grace that has been restraining Satan had to be withdrawn on 9 October 2001. Before Yahweh can have Satan cast into the Pit, He has to stop protecting His (Yahweh's) people from the consequences of their sin. ALL EXTENUATING CIRCUMSTANCES AND ALL CLEMENCY MUST BE WITHDRAWN!

It is not reasonable to expect that a believer can pray for Satan to be sent to the Pit for a thousand years and then, when Satan comes before the Throne of Yahweh and protests that the believer concerned has sin in their life, to tell Satan that "*they don't know any better, they have believed your (Satan's) lie, so I (Yahweh) am extending grace to them*" -- Satan would be reasonably entitled to expect THE SAME GRACE! For, after all, those who believe Satan's lies have made themselves SLAVES TO SATAN! (Romans 6:16). Yahweh cannot expect Satan's slaves (those who believe Satan's lies) to exercise authority over Satan to send him to the Pit. A kingdom divided against itself cannot stand (Matthew 12:25; Mark 3:24 and Luke 11:17).

One of Satan's most effective lies in this regard is that Yahshua will return to cast Satan into the Pit and that believers do not have the authority to send Satan to the Pit.

In order to send Satan to the Pit, believers are required to be without spot and blameless!

2 Peter 3:13-15 <sup>13</sup> Nevertheless we, according to His promise, look for new heavens and a new earth in which righteousness dwells. <sup>14</sup> Therefore, beloved, looking forward to these things, **be diligent to be found by Him in peace, without spot and blameless;** <sup>15</sup> and account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation-- as also our beloved brother Paul, according to the wisdom given to him, has written to you," (NKJ)

## **ONE BELIEVER CONTAINS GREATER POWER THAN ALL OF THE KINGDOM OF DARKNESS**

As i was praying into the state of the world and my own life following the events of 9 October the Father confronted me with another factor behind the

requirement for the Body of Believers to stand WITHOUT GRACE before Satan can be cast into the Pit.

He reminded me of the giant Space Stations in movies like "Star Trek", "Star Wars" and "Battle Star Galactica". Massive machines the size of a small planet with nuclear drives capable of propelling them to the speed of light within seconds and massive nuclear armaments. The Father stated to me *"every true believer who has My Set Apart Holy Spirit indwelling them has more power in them than one of these imaginary space ships"*. He then reminded me of His statement last week that there are currently only five men on earth walking in an anointing roughly comparable to that under which Yahshua walked the earth and only three of them are actually operating in close to the power that Yahshua demonstrated. He made it clear to me that Yahshua had not exercised anything approaching the full power that was available to Him, the power which is intended to enable us to do GREATER WORKS THAN YAHSHUA DID! John 14:12 states *"Most assuredly, I say to you, he who believes in Me, the works that I do he will do also; and greater works than these he will do, because I go to My Father."* (NKJ)

The Father then went on to say *"even the most heavily demonized of Satan's servants, those who are totally illuminated and controlled by powerful demons have access to only a MINUTE FRACTION of the power available to a believer, BUT millions of Satan's servants are walking in the FULL magnitude of the powers available to them! The result is that millions of Satan's servants are operating in greater power than virtually any of mine!"* The Father then continued to remind me that He is "uncompromisingly righteous and just" and that it would be manifestly unjust for Him to intervene to support His own people who have access to orders of magnitude more power than Satan's servants when Satan's servants are being diligent and effective in the use of the powers available to them and Yahweh's servants are not!

For this reason, it is necessary for Yahweh to cease doing things to help out His servants in order that they may stand on their own feet and learn to harness and apply the MASSIVE power of Yahweh that is available through the Set Apart Holy Spirit indwelling them!

### **ON THE SEVENTH DAY YAHWEH RESTS**

Yahweh has also pointed out that on the seventh day, that is in the seventh millennium, which has just begun (Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles 1996) He rests. In other words, He expects His servants now to be sufficiently mature and to be walking in sufficient revelation, authority and power that they can rule effectively on earth for the next thousand years WITHOUT Yahweh having to intervene directly. They must come to Him for counsel through the Set Apart Holy Spirit BUT THEY must exercise the authority that is available to them by releasing the Holy Spirit to work through them!

The spiritual principles applied by Satan's servants to enable the demons that have possession of them and which occupy the space created for the Set Apart Holy Spirit, are EXACTLY THE SAME principles that must be applied by believers in order to release the power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit within them!

We are now required to learn!

We have to stop going to Yahweh to sort out the mess this world is in and learn to apply the authority and power that is resident within each one of us in order to bring the Kingdom of Yahweh to earth!!

### **ALL CHILDREN MUST GROW UP EVENTUALLY**

Another parallel that the Father gave me was to point out that by the time a man's son reaches the age of sixty years old, it is unreasonable for that son to still expect his father to do anything material to help him. A sixty year old man should have his own family and walk in his own authority, not still be turning to his father to help him out.

If we draw a parallel of ten man years to every millennium, then the extent to which believers still come to Father Yahweh bawling and squalling and asking for help and guidance (and in this the writer was severely rebuked as well) is totally unacceptable! In the same way, expecting the Father to undertake our battles on our behalf is also entirely unacceptable.

Mankind has had six thousand years to take dominion on earth. We have had two thousand years since Yahshua showed us THE WAY (HOW TO TAKE DOMINION), and suffered the most terrible death in order to relieve us of the need to bring animal sacrifices, in order to permit each one of us to be a priest in our own right, in order to transfer the Temple to reside in our own bodies so that we did not have to travel to Jerusalem, in order to purchase for us the authority to pray and issue commands in His Name with the authority that He won back from Satan through His death and resurrection and in order to provide the power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh resident in us in order to make it possible to live without sin and walk in victory. YET mankind today is more apostate, more sinful and more defeated by Satan than ANY GENERATION THAT HAS EVER LIVED PREVIOUSLY!!

We must therefore accept that if our own children behaved in such a grossly irresponsible way, we too would one day say 'ENOUGH, sink or swim on your own!'

The Father's patience with His rebellious children is exhausted, He has done all that He can to help us get the job of ridding the world of Satan and of sin done. Now He requires us to get the job done or perish in the attempt. Sadly, the vast majority of believers WILL perish in the next year and a half! And an enormous number of unbelievers will ALSO perish!

It is NOT the Father's will that any should perish 2 Peter 3:9 states "*Yahweh is not slack concerning His promise, as some count slackness, but is longsuffering toward us, not willing that any should perish but that all should come to repentance.*" (NKJ adjusted), however, we have exhausted the Grace that has kept us from facing the consequences of our own disobedience, rebelliousness and slackness and those who must perish must perish! Very few who are currently believers will survive!

## **CONCLUSION**

It is hoped that this provides a broader insight into why the grace restraining Satan has been withdrawn and is starting to give a clearer indication of the actions that we must take in order to overcome to the end of this age.

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

---

## **CLOSURE**

It is hoped that this article provides a solid basis for readers to comprehend the reality and the immediacy of the consequences of the withdrawal of the Grace restraining Satan on 9 October 2001. There is no time to lose for believers to take all possible measures to sanctify themselves and set themselves apart unto Yahweh.

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

15 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_04\_Why Was It Necessary For The Grace Restraining Satan To Be Removed .pdf / .wpd

## END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN MESSIAH\*  
(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.05)  
**LAGOS, NIGERIA**  
**MANGER OF THE ANOINTING**  
**FOR THE SEVENTH MILLENNIUM**

by  
**Dr James Robertson**

### BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION

**ABSTRACT:** In 1996 a series of events in Israel provided very strong assurance to the writer of a major fulfillment of Bible Prophecy to take place on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles of that year (4 October). The widely expected event did not happen but there was prophetic awareness of a birth in a manger somewhere on earth that could not be correlated with Scripture at that time.

In the years that followed various other aspects of prophetic confirmation of end time events made the picture clearer but the picture of the manger remained largely unexplained but in vision. On 1 October 2001, after several days of experiencing the manifest power and anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh operating in Lagos, Nigeria through T B Joshua, the anointed prophet of Yahweh who is ministering there, the writer again saw the manger in vision and prophesied that The Synagogue Church of All Nations in Lagos, Nigeria WAS the manger in which the anointing for the seventh millennium had been birthed.

The article provides some further context to confirm that the world is now in Great Tribulation and that the Scriptural requirements to prepare the way for Satan to be cast into the Pit for a thousand years are steadily being fulfilled. Increasingly, the most pressing need is for believers who will lay down their lives to take up the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit in full measure in order to accomplish Yahweh's objective.

**AUTHOR** : Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**LIST** : 1A1: Teaching  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophetic Report  
**ISSUE DATE** : 15 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT** : The Birth of The Anointing For the Seventh Millennium  
**Secondary Subject** : Great Tribulation is Come  
**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** anointing, Lagos, Nigeria, T B Joshua, Holy Spirit, Spirit of Yahweh, End Time Indicators, Satan, Great Tribulation, millennium

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";  
"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
"Messiah" is an anglicisation of the word translated "Christ" which means "anointed one";  
"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".  
Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** Revelation 20:4 "And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Yahshua, and for the word of Elohim, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh a thousand years." (KJV adjusted)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** 1A1.01.02.04; 1A1.01.03.08; 1A1.01.03.09; 1A1.01.10.02-04

**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** 1A1.01.03.02

**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** Further articles on Lagos and events of 9 October 2001

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the overall message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is about **88%** as Yahweh would have it. Insofar as the writer has not at all times in years past been obedient and diligent in his service of Yahweh, the writer confesses that there is revelation that is lacking in order to present this message with the level of completeness and accuracy that Yahweh would have. The writer repents and requests the forgiveness of readers for his sin in this regard. Accordingly, while the prophetic message is sure, there are aspects of Scriptural interpretation which are not as robust as Yahweh would have them.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **END TIME CONTEXT**

This article should be read in context with the series of articles following the events in the United States of America on 11 September 2001 (the World Trade Centre attacks, etc) and the series of articles relating to the withdrawing of the Grace restraining Satan and the commencement of Great Tribulation and judgment on the earth on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October 2001.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

**LAGOS, NIGERIA**  
**MANGER OF THE ANOINTING**  
**FOR THE SEVENTH MILLENNIUM**

by  
**Dr James Robertson**

In June 1996 the writer found himself in Israel on business. While there the Father showed me, through the analysis contained in the book "The Year 2000: The Final Victory" by Marvin Byers, published in 1991 and 1994 by Treasure House, ISBN 1-56043-824-X that a major event in fulfilment of Bible prophecy on Yahweh's End Time calendar would take place on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles that year (4 October 1996).

The manner in which the Father confirmed the Scriptural interpretation offered by Byers with regard to the season of the event was so precise that the writer did not question the interpretation of the event itself. This event was postulated to be the "second coming of the Son of Man" on the clouds in terms of Matthew 24:29-31 <sup>29</sup> "Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. <sup>30</sup> "Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and **they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.** <sup>31</sup> "And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other." (NKJ)

At that time the writer had no basis to suggest that any other event of significance was imminent. Accordingly, together with a group of other believers, we gathered together to worship on 4 October fully expecting something visible to happen. We did not see anything happen and concluded that nothing had happened.

However, in the days that followed the realization dawned that perhaps something HAD happened but that it was not the visible return of Yahshua on the clouds.

It was only a considerable time later that the realization dawned that Matthew 24:29 states **AFTER THE TRIBULATION**. Since the tribulation had NOT yet come, there was no way that the Son of Man (Son of Adam = Yahshua in His resurrected form) could return!

Long before this realization dawned, the writer had a vision of a manger and a birth and had the distinct impression that there had been a "second

coming of Christ" but in a SPIRITUAL FORM. At that time the writer could find no scriptural basis for such a statement and largely disregarded that impression although from time to time i was impressed to explore the possibility of a spiritual event having taken place.

By early 2001 however, the writer had come to understand by the Spirit of Yahweh that:

1) the Tribulation HAD in fact begun but that it WAS a spiritual tribulation with minimal physical manifestation,

2) the Mark of the Beast was a spiritual mark relating to one's willingness to compromise one's faith and the Torah of Yahweh in order to secure employment and therefore to be able to buy and sell,

3) the "Beast" was a family of demons that were progressively taking over primarily mature believers who had walked in the power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit and who had taken to touching Yahweh's anointed to a point where they lost their salvation and were taken over by the demon,

4) that the level of divorce and remarriage in the Body of Believers had reached a point by Passover 2000 that the Spirit of Yahweh referred to it as "an abomination in the Temple of Yahweh" and that this had ushered in the period of three and a half years of Great Tribulation.

Together with these prophetic revelations, the writer became sensitised to the fact that Bible Prophecy is NOT given for fortune telling and that the fulfilment of Bible Prophecy has, historically, and particularly in the context of the birth of Yahshua, been largely concealed. This resulted in the publication of article 1A1.01.02.04 "Interpreting Bible Prophecy for This Season" (09 February, 2001). Some time later, the article 1A1.01.03.09 "The End Time Calendar As We Currently See It" (15 March, 2001) set out the above in more detail.

Throughout the years from Tabernacles 1996 to the present, the writer continued to see in vision from time to time a birth in a manger somewhere in the world associated with the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles 1996.

Associated with this, in early 2001 the writer became increasingly aware that "Christ" is simply a technical term meaning "anointed" or "anointed one" and that it is not particularly reserved for any particular person. In more specific terms relating to Bible Prophecy, it started to become apparent that "Christ" or "Messiah" did NOT specifically apply to the Man Yahshua Messiah (Jesus Christ) or, more accurately, Yahshua the anointed one (Jesus the anointed one) and that English translations of Scripture that contained the word "Christ" or "Messiah" on their own did not necessarily refer to Yahshua, either while He walked the earth, in His resurrected form at the Right Hand of the Father OR at His return!

This resulted in publication of the article 1A1.01.03.02 "The Spirit is Moving on the Earth - How do we understand scriptures referring to "Christ"?" (05 March, 2001) which sought to explore this concept. Since publication of that article, the writer has encountered more and more Scripture and encountered more and more prompting by the Spirit to bring him to a place of being certain that there are some enormous challenges regarding the way the word "Christ" is generally interpreted in the Body of Believers. While it is apparent to the writer, and the Spirit of Yahweh confirms, that he does not yet have full revelation in this area, the writer IS FULLY PERSUADED that many Scriptures relating to "Christ" or "Messiah" IN FACT ARE NOT REFERRING TO YAHSHUA! But are relating to ANOINTED MEN OF YAHWEH, whoever they may be.

Recently, the writer has come to understand by the Spirit of Yahweh that Revelation 20:4-6 specifically does NOT relate to Yahshua but to the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh poured out in great measure on those Believers who are willing to give themselves as living sacrifices in the service of Yahweh in terms of Galatians 2:20.

With this understanding, Revelation 20:4-6 reads as follows: <sup>4</sup> *And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Yahshua, and for the word of Elohim, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh a thousand years.* <sup>5</sup> *But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.* <sup>6</sup> *Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of Elohim and of the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh a thousand years, and shall reign with the anointing a thousand years.*" (KJV adjusted)

The writer continued to see this in the context of the vision of a manger and a birth given in 1996 but was unable to bring it together.

On Wednesday 26 September, at the leading of the Spirit of Yahweh, the writer travelled to Lagos, Nigeria. To "The Synagogue Church of All Nations", the home of the anointed prophet of Yahweh, T.B. Joshua.

By Monday 1 October, the writer had personally experienced the power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh flowing through Yahweh's anointed servant, T.B. Joshua and had also witnessed a number of physically evident miraculous healings and evidence of hundreds more healings including dramatic deliverance of demon possessed witches and wizards and innumerable evidences of the power of Yahweh active and present in that place operating through Yahweh's anointed servant.

At a testimony meeting attended by pilgrims from several countries, the writer stood up to testify and instead prophesied to the effect that *"this place is the manger in which the outpouring of the anointing of the Holy Spirit for*

*the years ahead has been birthed*" as the words were formed in the writers mouth, so the vision of the manger, first seen after Tabernacles 1996 was again seen. Further prophecy was delivered but the writer does not have a record or transcript of what he said. In essence, the message was that, as with the birth of Yahshua, where Yahweh had chosen a manger, a dirty place not respected by people, in Bethlehem a town lightly esteemed in Israel, so with the birth of the outpouring of the anointing for the seventh millennium which He has chosen to birth in Lagos, Nigeria a dirty place, lightly esteemed in the World.

The writer therefore testifies that by this witness, in addition to those previously mentioned, it is confirmed that the seven years of tribulation are in progress, that they commenced at Tabernacles 1996 and that the culmination of the seven years will be shortly after Passover 2003 with Satan scheduled to be cast into the Pit at that time, PROVIDED Yahweh can find faithful men who will overcome to the end of the Tribulation, anointed with the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh and cleansed to be without spot or blemish in order to have the required authority to send Satan to the Pit.

Thereafter the level of anointing and the number of anointed servants will continue to grow until, by 2026, thirty years after the birth of the anointing for the seventh millennium, full maturity will have been reached and those who have set themselves apart to be anointed to full measure with the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh will reign with that anointing for the millennium! At some time during this thirty year period the first resurrection will take place but, as with all that is referred to here, IT MAY NOT BE NOTICEABLE OR VISIBLE and may well be progressive!

At the end of the millennium, once Satan has been released from the Pit and finally vanquished in the battle of Gog and Magog (Revelation 20:7-10), THEN Yahshua's enemies will have been made His footstool and around that time Yahshua will return on the clouds!

In understanding the above, it is vital to recognize that what happened at Tabernacles 1996 may not have been greatly visible, even in Lagos - all that Yahweh requires for fulfilment of Bible Prophecy is a prophetic voice on the appointed day which could identify a work begun months or years earlier and which may only be recognized by men years later -- how many saw David anointed king by Samuel? -- how many years before it was manifest? It may take years before we understand what really happened on 4 October 1996 but what is important is that the Court of Heaven knows and Satan knows and that some man has spoken. For the rest, Yahweh's ways are far higher than ours!

I can write no more.

James Robertson  
15 October 2001

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

---

## **CLOSURE**

It is hoped that this report has been helpful.

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

15 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_05\_Lagos, Nigeria -- Manger Of The Anointing For The Seventh Millennium v 01 .pdf / .wpd

## END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN MESSIAH\*  
(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.06)

## WHAT HAPPENS BETWEEN PASSOVER 2003 AND TABERNACLES 2003?

by  
Dr James Robertson

### BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION

**ABSTRACT:** In response to the recent articles on the start of Great Tribulation in preparation for Satan being cast into the Pit for a thousand years and the birthing of the anointing for the Seventh Millennium, an enquiry was received with regard to the apparent anomaly between Satan being sent to the Pit at Passover 2003 and the Tribulation ending at Tabernacles 2003. This report outlines what will happen in this period.

It is noted that all believers should currently be casting demons and fallen angels into the Pit for a thousand years at every opportunity. It is only Satan who can only be sentenced on completion of the age. After Satan has been cast into the Pit it will take time for the impact of this to work through all the echelons of the kingdom of darkness and it will also take time for Believers to continue to tear down principalities, powers, thrones and dominions weakened by Satan's defeat. This will be an ongoing activity throughout the millennium. Deliverance from demons will take the entire millennium and will not be complete by the time Satan is released.

The outpouring of the anointing for the millennial reign, birthed in Lagos at Tabernacles 1996, will grow and mature for thirty years to 2026 by which time strongly anointed believers will be reigning in many nations and corporations of the world. It will take the entire millennium to fully establish the reign of Yahweh and Yahshua on earth through the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh. During the thirty year outpouring of the anointing to Tabernacles 2026 the first resurrection of the righteous dead who overcame in their generation will take place. This will be a gradual low profile process with integration of these people into society with the assistance of hidden prophets. Their emergence will be similar to Joseph coming out of the dungeon to reign in Egypt but they will not be explicitly identified as resurrected. Only those with eyes to see will see.

The current plans for a New World Order, etc are a necessary precursor for the millennial reign of the anointed servants of Yahweh on earth. Yahweh will turn this for His good at the end (Romans 8:28).

**AUTHOR** : Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**LIST** : 1A1: Teaching  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophetic Analysis  
**ISSUE DATE** : 17 October 2001

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
"Messiah" is an anglicisation of the word translated "Christ" which means "anointed one";

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**PRIMARY SUBJECT** : What will happen between Satan being cast into the Pit and the end of the Tribulation

**Secondary Subject** : Great Tribulation is Come

**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** Holy Spirit, Spirit of Yahweh, End Time Indicators, Satan, Great Tribulation, millennium, first resurrection, demons, principalities, powers, thrones, dominions, the Beast

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** Revelation 20:4 "And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Yahshua, and for the word of Elohim, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands: and they lived and reigned with the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh a thousand years." (KJV adjusted)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** 1A1.01.02.04; 1A1.01.03.08; 1A1.01.03.09; 1A1.01.10.02-05

**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** 1A1.01.03.03-05

**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** Further articles as led

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the overall message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is about **98%** as Yahweh would have it.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **END TIME CONTEXT**

This article should be read in context with the series of articles following the events in the United States of America on 11 September 2001 (the World Trade Centre attacks, etc) and the series of articles relating to the withdrawing of the Grace restraining Satan and the commencement of Great Tribulation and judgment on the earth on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October 2001 and the birthing of the anointing for the millennium in Lagos.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

## **WHAT HAPPENS BETWEEN PASSOVER 2003 AND TABERNACLES 2003?**

by  
**Dr James Robertson**

In response to the articles of the last week, i received a request for clarification as follows:

*"I believe that you are saying that the Great tribulation will span the period between the Feasts of Tabernacles 1996-2003. If this is so, and the Tribulation ends in October 2003, (providing the spotless ones can be found), is there any significance to the prophecy that you made that most believers will perish in 1½ years as opposed to almost two years to October 2003?"*

Following is the reply to that question:

The deadline for Satan to be cast into the Pit is shortly after Passover 2003, NOT Tabernacles, in other words, the one and a half years that you refer to. The exact date is scheduled to be the exact anniversary of when Pharaoh was drowned in the Red Sea - i am not certain exactly how many days after Passover this was and have not felt impressed to investigate.

There IS a seeming anomaly between the seven years ending at Tabernacles 2003 and Satan being cast into the Pit at Passover 2003. I did not have an answer to this prior to receiving the above question. I had just understood for some time that Satan must be cast into the Pit shortly after Passover but had not really considered the period between Passover and Tabernacles prior to receiving this mail -- following is the answer that came to me as i responded to the question.

**Note that it is ONLY SATAN that will be cast into the Pit on the appointed day. We have the authority to cast demons and fallen angels into the Pit FOR A THOUSAND YEARS at ANY time and should be doing so on a regular basis.** We have been progressively tearing down principalities, powers, thrones and dominions over our home, expanding out to the entire world, for over three years now. It is our understanding that we only whittle away a little at a time every time we pray but as we reach higher we progressively create a "clear heaven" - we have had a clear heaven over our home for about nine months now. All believers should do this - there was more detail on this in the article 1A1.01.04.12 "Demonic Activity Associated With Artefacts and In Dwellings" (23 April, 2001)

Once Satan has been cast into the Pit such prayers will be considerably more effective.

Whenever we minister deliverance (whether to a person or a property) we have been **sending the demons to the Pit for a thousand years** also for over three years now. All believers should do this.

Recognize also that since the vast majority of Satan's forces will remain on earth after he is cast into the Pit the level of turmoil will continue largely unchecked for some time (as i write this the Father says "that is it" -- i.e. the answer to the above point).

Remember that the "Beast" demons derive much of their power from Satan, therefore, once Satan has been cast into the Pit, the power of the "Beast" demons to cause further loss of souls will be drastically reduced. Also, once Satan is in the Pit, the motivation for causing loss of souls will largely abate. It is likely that the remaining demons and fallen angels will move to a more defensive / survival posture, in other words to hold the ground (people, cities, nations, etc) which they have gained rather than to try and take new territory. It is ONLY Satan who really has a strong reason to want to destroy all believers - in order to prevent the thousand year sentence being served on him. Once he is out of the way the remaining forces of darkness will take some time to adjust.

Remember that the Father has indicated that it will take about three months for the forces of darkness to adjust to and fully exploit the current change in dispensation which started on the Great Day of Tabernacles this year (9 October). For the same reasons of extended communication lines, it will take the kingdom of darkness time to adjust after their commander in chief has been cast into the Pit. Because their communication lines will also be weaker at that time it will take longer for the implications of Satan's defeat to work through to the lower ranks.

Note also that all communication within the realm of darkness relies on what one might term "physical spiritual" lines of communication - the angels can travel very quickly but they can only be in one place at one time. The demons can only travel at the speed of their human carriers unless transported by angels. Thus they do not have the capacity to communicate with everyone in their kingdom at once, the way Yahweh can (only problem is that most of Yahweh's servants don't listen).

It is also likely that some of Satan's direct reports (senior angels) will seek to promote themselves to take over his command and this may lead to any number of intense spiritual battles which will likely divide the kingdom of darkness. This will cause intense disruption in the physical realm - storms, wars and the like, but will have less spiritual impact in terms of loss of souls.

The consequence of these factors is that, after Satan has been cast into the Pit just after Passover 2003, there will still be some months of turmoil before the New Age without Satan is firmly entrenched at Tabernacles 2003 AND the full manifestation of the outpouring of the anointing for the Seventh Millennium starts to take place.

It is my understanding that this outpouring of the anointing for the Seventh Millennium, birthed in Lagos at Tabernacles 1996, (article 1A1.01.10.05 "Lagos, Nigeria – Manger of the Anointing for the Seventh Millennium" 15 October 2001) will take thirty years to grow to maturity before we will see the full manifestation of those anointed by, filled with and entirely led by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh, commence to reign in fullness on the earth.

Remember that Yahshua only started His ministry on His Thirtieth birthday in accordance with Numbers Chapter 4 which indicates that the Levites were to commence work in the service of the Tabernacle and the Priesthood at age thirty.

Thus the full millennial reign will commence at Tabernacles 2026. By this time, as I currently understand it, there will be powerfully anointed believers as Presidents, Prime Ministers, Kings, etc of many nations on earth and as Chief Executive Officers, Presidents, Chairmen, etc of many corporations. This has already commenced in embryo but is not very visible and many of those who have been appointed now will fall in the years ahead.

However, the ongoing spread of the Good News and the resulting promotion of highly anointed believers to positions of rulership will continue throughout the millennium.

Remember also that at some point during this period the "first resurrection" must take place: Revelation 20:4-6 <sup>4</sup> *And I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was committed to them. Then I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their witness to Yahshua and for the word of Yahweh, who had not worshipped the beast or his image, and had not received his mark on their foreheads or on their hands. And they lived and reigned with the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh for a thousand years.* <sup>5</sup> *But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.* <sup>6</sup> *Blessed and holy (set apart) is he who has part in the first resurrection. Over such the second death has no power, but they shall be priests of Yahweh and of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh, and shall reign with the anointing a thousand years."* (NKJ adjusted)

It is my understanding that there will NOT be a sudden instantaneous resurrection of the overcomers of previous generations. Rather they will gradually return to earth in places of relative obscurity but rapidly be promoted to positions of power - the example of Joseph being taken out of the dungeon and promoted to Prime Minister on the basis of his wisdom comes to mind.

These people will not necessarily be particularly distinguishable from the rest of mankind other than they will operate under a massive anointing with massive authority, wisdom and assurance. BUT we are NOT going to see King David, for example, come riding over a hill on his mule brandishing Goliath's sword and fully clad in the regalia of his age. They will return

privately, assisted by hidden prophets around the world and will quietly integrate themselves into society by the Hand of Yahweh upon them.

Returning to the approximately six month period between Satan being cast into the Pit and Tabernacles 2003 -- the impetus of the Great Tribulation will carry it through to Tabernacles 2003 but during this period, with the master mind (Satan) out of the way, those believers who endure and overcome will be able to much more rapidly tear down the major command structures that remain. By Tabernacles 2003 the storm will have abated and the full outpouring of the anointing for the Seventh Millennium will commence in earnest!

Note that those alive today who overcome to the end of the Tribulation will be those who have died to self and been resurrected in the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh in terms of Galatians 2:20 *"I have been executed with the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh; it is no longer I who live, but the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh lives in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of Yahweh, who loved me and gave Himself for me."* (NKJ adjusted). They will therefore NOT physically die (in the sense of a physical burial or cremation) but they WILL have died and they will simply continue in the resurrection power of the anointing to reign alongside the resurrected saints for the full period of the millennium.

Note that since the legal rights of each and every demon must be removed by recognition of sin, repentance and deliverance in the Name of Yahshua, it will take many years to clear the earth of all demons - the entire Millennium in fact! There are currently an average 500 demons per human being on earth today, these are oppressing people, animals, places, etc. More demons will be added DURING the Tribulation (demons are the spirits of those who in this life have given themselves to the service of Satan)!

A substantial number of these demons are oppressing believers. In order to win this battle, the FULL truths of Scripture and the Kingdom of Yahweh must be preached to ALL the world, in order that as many as possible will come to a saving knowledge of Yahshua the anointed One AND to radical conversion and deliverance through the Name of Yahshua (the salvation / deliverance of Yah).

However, even at the end of the Millennium there will still be those who have not been converted and there will still be demons on the earth. I am advised that all those demons and fallen angels sent to the Pit for a thousand years AFTER Satan is sent will also be released with Satan - they can effectively ONLY be detained until the end of the Millennium and then ALL must again be released!

In other words, the war of Gog and Magog in Revelation 20:8 will be a spiritual battle similar to that which is currently under way but the distinction between the forces of Yahweh and the forces of Satan may be more distinct. Revelation 20:7-10 *"7 Now when the thousand years have*

*expired, Satan will be released from his prison<sup>8</sup> and will go out to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle, whose number is as the sand of the sea.<sup>9</sup> They went up on the breadth of the earth and surrounded the camp of the saints (set apart ones) and the beloved city. And fire came down from Yahweh out of heaven and devoured them.<sup>10</sup> The devil, who deceived them, was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone where the beast and the false prophet are. And they will be tormented day and night forever and ever."* (NKJ adjusted)

A further point.

It is important to recognize that the move to a New World Order, One World Government, One World Church, etc that so many believers are so concerned about is a necessary precursor to the full establishment of Yahweh's Government on Earth during the Millennium!

Thus, while there may be validity in the claims of those who support conspiracy theories, Romans 8:28 tells us "*And we know that all things work together for good to those who love Yahweh, to those who are the called according to His purpose.*" (NKJ adjusted)

Hope that helps?

Warm regards and blessings

James

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

---

## **CLOSURE**

It is hoped that this item has been helpful in giving a more complete picture of the events of the next few years and to assist believers to strengthen themselves in Yahweh and Yahshua in order to overcome to the end.

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer <sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him, <sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, <sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power <sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, <sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come. <sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body, <sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

17 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_06\_What Happens Between Passover 2003 and Tabernacles 2003.pdf / .wpd

**YAHSHUA THE ANOINTED ONE  
IS ADONAI\***

**END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES**

**FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN THE ANOINTING  
OF THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT OF YAHWEH\***

(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.07)

**THE SPIRIT IS MOVING ON THE EARTH:  
REPORT ON VISIT TO  
THE SYNAGOGUE CHURCH OF ALL NATIONS,  
LAGOS, NIGERIA**

by

**Dr James Robertson**

**BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION**

**ABSTRACT:** This article reports on the visit of the writer to The Synagogue Church of All Nations, Lagos, Nigeria, the ministry of T B Joshua, anointed prophet of Yahweh.

A number of spiritual observations in terms of the manifest power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh, numerous healings, dramatic deliverance of witches and wizards and powerful conversion are reported. The deep relationship of the prophet of Yahweh with his Heavenly Father, the deep revelation of the authority of the true believer, the level of Holy Spirit guidance and the overall presence of the Spirit of Yahweh are noted.

A number of insights were gained by the writer and these are summarised. They include a total focus on Yahshua and the future and a rigorous commitment to not comparing ministries. It is noted that we are ALL called to be son's of Yahweh, to do the works that Yahshua did and greater works, that the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh IS the power of Yahweh available to mankind and that dramatic conversion associated with deliverance, healing, confession of sins and immersion in the Set Apart Holy Spirit are vital to an effective walk as a believer.

It is noted that Yahweh works where, when and how it suits Him and we must fit in and that His time is always the right time. The importance of the Word and Gifts of Yahweh being free is stressed and the need to recognize the anointing as an extremely precious gift is noted.

It is observed that those who visit Lagos with the wrong heart attitude may, at best experience nothing but at worst may sin grievously and open the door wide to Satan to attack them. Only those with eyes to see what the Spirit would show them will see what there is to see. We are all called to walk as Yahshua walked and those who visit Lagos must expect that Yahweh will expect much of them.

**AUTHOR** : Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**LIST** : 1A1: Teaching

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
The word generally translated "Christ" or "Messiah" actually means "anointed one" referring to the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh on all who truly believe;

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**YAHSHUA MESSIAH IS ADONAI**

1A1.01.10.07:ii

**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Spiritual Report  
**ISSUE DATE** : 18 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT** : The Current Move of the Set Apart Holy Spirit in Lagos, Nigeria  
**Secondary Subject** : The accountability of believers to walk as Yahshua walked  
**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** anointing, Lagos, Nigeria, T B Joshua, Holy Spirit, Spirit of Yahweh, spirit led

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** Romans 8:13-17 states "13 For if you live according to the flesh you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death the deeds of the body, you will live. 14 **For as many as are led by the Spirit of Yahweh, these are sons of Yahweh.** 15 For you did not receive the spirit of bondage again to fear, but you received the Spirit of adoption by whom we cry out, "Abba, Father." 16 The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of Yahweh, 17 and if children, then heirs-- heirs of Yahweh and joint heirs with Messiah, if indeed we suffer with Him, that we may also be glorified together." (NKJ adjusted)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** 1A1.01.10.05  
**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** 1A1.01.03.02; 1A1.01.03.13  
**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** As led

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the overall message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is about **87%** as Yahweh would have it.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **END TIME CONTEXT**

This article should be read in context with the series of articles following the events in the United States of America on 11 September 2001 (the World Trade Centre attacks, etc) and the series of articles relating to the withdrawing of the Grace restraining Satan and the commencement of Great Tribulation and judgment on the earth on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October 2001.

It is important to note that, as a counter point to the massive outpouring of evil on the earth, there will be a massive outpouring of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh for those who are willing to pay the price of personal sacrifice to receive it. This will take place in order that those who choose to lay down their lives for Messiah can overcome to the end of the Great Tribulation and reign victorious in the coming millennium.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

**THE SPIRIT IS MOVING ON THE EARTH:  
REPORT ON VISIT TO  
THE SYNAGOGUE CHURCH OF ALL NATIONS,  
LAGOS, NIGERIA**

by  
**Dr James Robertson**

As mentioned in several recent articles, the writer visited the Synagogue Church of All Nations in Lagos, Nigeria, the ministry of T.B. Joshua, apostle and prophet of Yahweh from 25 September to 5 October 2001.

The previous article 1A1.01.10.05 "Lagos, Nigeria - Manger of the Anointing for the Seventh Millennium" (15 October 2001) reported the prophetic significance of the ministry in Lagos.

This article reports the writers personal observations and findings. The ministry concerned ministers using the names Jesus Christ, God and the LORD but the report has been written using the Hebraic terms which have been adopted as standard on the End Time Issues list.

### **SPIRITUAL OBSERVATIONS**

The following spiritual observations were made:

1) The power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit is flowing through the anointed prophet of Yahweh at a level that is comparable to that reported in Scripture to have flowed through Yahshua the anointed One.

2) Healing is common place ranging from people rising out of wheelchairs and walking (two personally observed, one was running the next day), through cancers, HIV / AIDS, paralysis healed, limbs mangled in accidents restored, healing of barrenness, delivery of overdue babies without human intervention, etc. Many are healed without the anointed prophet speaking a word.

3) Demons of killing, stealing and destruction are cast out regularly. Witches, wizards and other demon possessed individuals are arrested by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh and brought to a saving knowledge of Yahshua Messiah.

4) New converts are CONVERTED, they are brought to intense confrontation with their sin by the power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit, sometimes together with prophetic word. Public confession of sin occurs frequently and is frequently accompanied by dramatic deliverance from demons under the

power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh. Conversion is also frequently accompanied by healing. Converts are clearly instructed in terms of John 5:14 and John 8:11 to go and "sin no more". Strong emphasis is placed on holiness (set apartness) and seeking to become like Yahshua. Simple visual inspection confirms that people have been converted - their whole facial expression is changed, there is peace and joy manifest in their faces!

5) The change in demeanour and appearance of people in terms of obviously improved physical, emotional and spiritual wellbeing of those healed, those delivered and those converted is pronounced and remarkable. They have clearly had an encounter with the Living Elohim through the power of His Set Apart Holy Spirit and ministry in the Name of Yahshua Messiah.

6) The anointed prophet of Yahweh walks in an intensely close relationship with his Heavenly Father through the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh and clearly demonstrates the fruit of the Spirit set out in Galatians 5:22-23 love, joy, peace, longsuffering, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control. This same Spirit is evident in the workers in the ministry.

7) There is clear revelation of the authority of the Believer who is truly led by the Spirit of Yahweh as a son of Yahweh (Romans 8:14) and the authority in and through the Name of Yahshua Messiah and the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh.

8) The prophet and his staff are clearly led by the Spirit of Yahweh and meetings and day to day operation run with a frequently non-verbal level of communication and coordination by the Spirit which is inspiring.

9) The presence of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh on the entire property and particularly over the altar in the assembly hall itself is so intense that visitors do not get tired, there are no unpleasant odours and there is an intense peace that permeates the entire fabric of the ministry.

10) People who are not led by the Spirit or are not aware of the manner in which the Spirit moves have enormous difficulty understanding what is going on. Such people may find mass deliverance with demons being cast out and hundreds if not thousands being healed and delivered simultaneously, frequently with intense physical manifestation, very disconcerting.

Those who ARE sensitive to the Spirit are immensely blessed.

Having witnessed this ministry first hand, the writer has absolute certainty that what is reported in the Scriptures from Matthew onwards IS REAL and operating in Lagos today.

Prophetically, the writer has been told by the Father that it is His desire that ALL His children should walk in the power and authority that is evidenced through T.B. Joshua and in EVEN GREATER POWER and that as this becomes manifest around the world we WILL see the fulfilment of Revelation 20:4

*"reigned with the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh for a thousand years".*

The writer was told by the Father that ALL believers should seek to walk in comparable relationship with Him. This requires that they make the sacrifices to set themselves apart and be executed with the anointing in terms of Galatians 2:20 and other Scriptures referred to in recent articles.

### **SOME IMPORTANT LESSONS**

The writer learned a number of important lessons while in Lagos, many of these were from observation and discussion with fellow pilgrims but most were synthesised and integrated at the leading of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh. In other words, while some of the following principles ARE expressly taught and applied by T.B. Joshua, that which follows does NOT purport to present what he teaches or applies per se but to provide the writers OWN synthesis of what seemed important to him:

### **YAHSHUA NEVER TALKED ABOUT HIS PAST**

"Yahshua never talked about His past" is an established saying in this ministry. The message, as i received it through interaction with various people is simply that "i" do not matter, where "i" came from and who "i" am is irrelevant, it is where i am going with Yahweh and Yahshua and the Set Apart Holy Spirit that is relevant and it is only Yahweh, Yahshua and the Kingdom of Yahweh who warrant discussion.

### **IF YOU LOOK TO YOUR PAST IT WILL DESTROY YOU**

T.B. Joshua expressed this also in terms of "if you look behind you your past will destroy you" using the example of an aircraft to make the point that if the pilot of an aircraft tries to fly looking behind him he will crash. This is a widely stated management principle but one that i saw in the context of the faith in a totally new light.

**IF we all focus on Yahshua as the way and on where Yahweh is leading us by His Spirit and NEVER look behind us to discuss where we have come from, who we think we are, what our qualifications are, what ministry we "belong to", what denomination we "belong to" and focus ONLY on where we are going, what Yahweh is doing, etc, then one of the major factors giving rise to division in the Body of Believers will instantly disappear!**

This principle was touched on in part in article 1A1.01.08.11 "The Evangelism Iceberg in 2001: Strategic Objectives Of The Kingdom Of Yahweh" (21 August, 2001) but took on a whole new dimension of reality for the writer during and after this visit. We must stop lifting ourselves and our ministries up and LIFT UP YAHSHUA (John 12:32 ""And I, if I am lifted up from the earth, will draw all peoples to Myself."" (NKJ)

## **NEVER COMPARE MINISTRIES**

Another message that came out of a particular conversation was a rigorous commitment to NEVER compare this ministry with any other, whether favourably or unfavourably. It was stated to me, "THEY ARE ALL PART OF THE BODY, we MUST NOT judge them! If we do we hurt the Body!"

Again, this principle has been touched on in a few messages on the End Time Issues list, particularly 1A1.01.02.12 "Seek Truth Not Error" (24 February, 2001) but i saw it in a whole new light after my visit to Lagos.

Most of us have been raised in an environment which constantly compares and competes and we take that with us into our walk as believers. We must not compare or compete, we must simply seek to draw closer to Yahweh and Yahshua and to be lead increasingly by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh and to be executed with Messiah (Galatians 2:20) daily.

Yahshua is THE ONLY BENCHMARK of relevance. We must seek to become like Him. The extent to which others are or are not like Yahshua is only relevant if it serves to encourage US to become more like Yahshua. NO OTHER GOAL is worth attaining.

Again, if this principle is applied all division MUST GO. Once we realise that we are nothing without the Set Apart Holy Spirit and that we are nowhere near like Yahshua, then the error or wrong conduct of those on either side of us on the battlefield MUST pale into insignificance relative to our own inadequacy relative to our glorious Saviour!

## **WE ARE ALL CALLED TO BE SONS OF YAHWEH**

Romans 8:13-17 states <sup>13</sup> *For if you live according to the flesh you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death the deeds of the body, you will live.* <sup>14</sup>

***For as many as are led by the Spirit of Yahweh, these are sons of Yahweh.*** <sup>15</sup> *For you did not receive the spirit of bondage again to fear, but you received the Spirit of adoption by whom we cry out, "Abba, Father."* <sup>16</sup> *The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of Yahweh,* <sup>17</sup> *and if children, then heirs-- heirs of Yahweh and joint heirs with Messiah, if indeed we suffer with Him, that we may also be glorified together.* (NKJ adjusted)

The writer has been actively to be led by the Spirit of Yahweh every second of every day since 1995 but in Lagos i saw a depth of revelation of this Scripture which was on a far higher plane.

IF we will choose to be LED BY THE SPIRIT OF YAHWEH -- this is not an axiomatic consequence of believing in Yahshua Messiah as Adonai, it is a daily act of the will to seek the guidance of Yahweh and to do what He tells one and to follow His guidance and leading in EVERYTHING one does -- THEN WE WILL BECOME SON'S OF YAHWEH in the full sense of the expression.

Our Heavenly Father desires us to be so close to Him that we see what He sees, hear what He hears, feel what He feels, speak what He speaks and do what He does.

He wants YOU AND I TO BECOME LIKE YAHSHUA,

not partly,

not approximately

but TOTALLY LIKE YAHSHUA!

He wants us to walk in the same and even GREATER authority and power than Yahshua did because Yahshua now sits at the right hand of the Father! In John 14:12 Yahshua states *"Most assuredly, I say to you, he who believes in Me, the works that I do he will do also; and **greater works than these he will do, because I go to My Father.**"* (NKJ)

### **IF WE BELIEVE WE WILL DO THE WORKS**

A statement reported to the writer by another pilgrim who had visited several times and which this person attributed to the prophet of Yahweh in Lagos amounts to simply saying that "if one believes in Yahshua one will do the works that Yahshua did"! Expressed in other terms, "if you are not doing the works that Yahshua did, how can you claim to be a believer?"

This echoes the message that Yahweh gave to the writer to preach at an assembly in Pretoria last year. Basically, the Father said "the word 'Christian' is supposed to signify someone who is 'Christ like', if people cannot see Yahshua in you in your words and deeds, how can you claim to be a 'Christian'?"

Perhaps the most dramatic revelation the writer gained out of this visit was the revelation that ALL OF US are expected by the Father to DO THE WORKS THAT YAHSHUA DID AND EVEN GREATER WORKS!

I am totally convinced that if we DO NOT ASPIRE to this and do all that is required to come to this place, by faith, we will be judged to have been unprofitable servants and foolish virgins. We have the One who created the heavens and the earth dwelling in us, but we keep Him bound in a cage of doubt, unbelief and religious false humility instead of permitting Him to take over our lives and live His life through us!

I don't know how to get there, but He does! That is all that matters, if we will step out by faith, He WILL take us to the place He wants us to be. In subsequent articles it is hoped to share a variety of revelations and principles that have been received in recent months regarding this subject.

## **THE ANOINTING IS THE POWER OF YAHWEH**

The anointing is the manifest power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of the Living Elohim RESIDENT IN THE BODY of each and every believer. The magnitude of the anointing on each believer is a function of how set apart (holy and sanctified) the believer is, how much time they spend in the Word of Yahweh, how much time they spend in prayer seeking the face of Yahweh and numerous other factors, BUT it IS available to each one of us.

In Lagos i witnessed and experienced the Power of Yahweh through His anointed prophet at an intensity and level of utilitarian application unlike anything i have ever seen or experienced or read about elsewhere.

T.B. Joshua ministers in the Power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit with a level of dexterity that surely equals that of the most qualified medical surgeons. I personally stood immediately next to a man whose hand had been totally mutilated in some accident and was totally deformed. As i watched, the man of Yahweh ministered the Power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit to the deformed hand without making physical contact, moving his own hand in complex motions as he prayed over the hand. As i watched the bones in the mutilated hand rearranged themselves. I don't know if there were creative miracles taking place, it looked like it, but it also looked like numerous dislocated joints were being systematically pulled into shape. It was an amazing experience to watch a completely deformed hand progressively restructure to something close to complete normality in the space of perhaps five minutes WITHOUT any physical contact whatsoever except possibly one momentary touch with a finger tip!!

We had the opportunity to hear the testimonies of a number of people healed at previous meetings but were not there long enough to follow through specific cases. We were, however, able to watch video footage of numerous healing miracles, gross external cancer growths, burn wounds, festering infections, a still born baby brought to life two hours after being born dead, etc, etc all healed when modern medicine said it was impossible.

For readers in Johannesburg, we have copies of a few videos of healings which you are welcome to contact us to see, we also have a few copies of documents with photographs and reports. There are also photographs of some healings on the web site of The Synagogue Church of All Nations which is at [www.themaninthesynagogue.org](http://www.themaninthesynagogue.org).

The impact of the manifest Power of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh causing people to fall over, generally away from the person through whom the Power of the Spirit is flowing, is relatively common place, however, in Lagos i witnessed people being drawn up and out of their seats, spun round and ministered to physically for healing in other ways by the Holy Spirit while the anointed prophet of Yahweh was sometimes standing more than ten feet away from them. Led entirely by the Spirit of Yahweh, the prophet sometimes ministers for several minutes to one individual and at other times will walk past a whole row of people without stopping, declaring at the end

of the row that all are healed. Many return subsequently with medical certificates to confirm this.

At another meeting, i witnessed the anointed man of Yahweh walking down the aisles in the assembly hall with a wave of power flowing out from him like the bow wave of a ship as people were pushed sideways in their seats by the manifest Power of the Living Elohim as he walked. This took place at a "newcomers service", a meeting at which thousands of people who had visited the assembly for the first time in the previous week received ministry. This powerful manifestation of the Spirit of Yahweh provided a tangible demonstration of the presence of the Living Elohim for many who perhaps a week earlier had no knowledge of Yahweh at all.

I have seen the Power of Yahweh active on many occasions and read reports of amjor moves, but i have never seen the Power of Yahweh ministered so effectively, so precisely and so compassionately as i witnessed it in Lagos! At the same time, i saw that ALL WHO BELIEVE ARE CALLED TO WALK IN THIS POWER AND AUTHORITY! Not necessarily for healing and miracles but in every sphere of human endeavour for the sake of making this world the place of peace, beauty and tranquillity that Yahweh intends it to be!

### **A GUT WRENCHING CONFRONTATION WITH SIN AND ASSOCIATED CONFESSION AND REPENTANCE IS AN ESSENTIAL ELEMENT OF SALVATION**

In witnessing and experiencing the ministry in Lagos, it became critically apparent that for any believer to experience true conversion to the faith, they need to be brought to a place of no compromise confrontation with sin, afforded the opportunity for heart felt repentance, IMMEDIATELY be delivered from all demons that are oppressing them, be healed and immediately be flooded with a significant immersion in the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh in a manner which leaves them with absolute assurance that Yahweh is real and that He has truly touched their lives.

Such a conversion lays a solid foundation for people to grow from strength to strength in Messiah (the anointing) and their relationship with Yahweh and Yahshua!

### **YAHWEH WORKS WHERE, WHEN AND HOW IT SUITS HIM - IT IS UP TO US TO FIT IN WITH HIM**

Another aspect of the ministry that struck me on the first night was a team of people in overalls with gloves and buckets with identity badges saying "Sanitation Department". In every major meeting the prophet of Yahweh offered a mass prayer for the Set Apart Holy Spirit to heal and deliver all members of the congregation, indicated at 120,000 on the night we arrived. As the Spirit moves through the assembly, demons manifest and flee, since many demons gain entry or reside in the mucous membranes and since some illnesses such as cancers, etc are associated with demons, numerous

people find themselves releasing physical body wastes as the demons are driven out and the diseases healed. People struggle to the aisles and are helped to open spaces where they can vomit out or excrete the physical manifestations of cancers, tuberculosis, etc.

This is the raw power of the Spirit of the Living Elohim working to set His people free without regard for decorum, social nicety, respectability or decor! BUT, thousands are healed and delivered and converted in every meeting without any personal ministry whatsoever and the earth floor is extremely practical! The sanitation department follow up with buckets of sand, spades and disinfectant!!

As i witnessed these dramatic evidences of deliverance and wrestled to cast my "civilised" mental objections aside, i realised that in all probability Yahshua ministered in much the same way. We read in the Gospels of masses of people healed, of demons screaming at His appearing, etc but we somehow tend to think of it within the confines of the urban respectability with which so many of us have grown up. Yahweh DOES NOT consider our urban respectability important when He wants to touch and heal His people!

### **YAHWEH'S TIME IS THE RIGHT TIME**

Because the anointed prophet of Yahweh is led by the Spirit, the ebb and flow of meetings is entirely at Yahweh's direction.

We arrived in Lagos about 22h00 at night. The meeting had started with the sick being admitted that morning at about 06h45 and the meeting had been on the go all day. On the way from the airport we found ourselves in a traffic jam that must have stretched half way from the airport to the church AND IT WAS GOING TO THE CHURCH! We were told by other pilgrims that it was estimated that there were one hundred and twenty thousand people on the premises and packing the streets around the open sided assembly structure that night! The prophet only started praying for the sick about 23h00 as the Spirit led and the meeting continued to about 06h00 the following morning - a twenty four hour church service! And this is commonplace!

The presence of the Spirit of Yahweh on the entire property is so awesome that we were not even tired!

This experience confirmed the writer's own experience in being led by the Spirit. Yahweh knows when the right time is to minister, if we seek to be led by His Spirit we must be willing to move when He moves and stand when He stands. If that results in an unconventional time table that is HIS prerogative.

### **THE WORD AND GIFTS OF YAHWEH ARE FREE**

Over several years the Spirit of Yahweh has been dealing with the writer concerning all material relating to the Word and gifts of Yahweh being free,

to be financed by Yahweh as He sees fit. This includes not taking offerings where congregants are handed a bowl or bag and asked to contribute.

International visitors to The Synagogue Church of All Nations in Lagos must make their own arrangements to get there, but once they get there, provided they have made prior arrangements and travel with a group, they will be accommodated in dormitories on the church premises and fed for the entire duration of their stay at no cost. Organized groups encourage group members to take a selection of foodstuffs with them and clearly visitors should make whatever financial contribution in the form of tithes or offerings as they feel led to make. We were at no time asked for any financial contribution.

Testimonies abound of local people who come to the church in desperation for healing and who leave healed, delivered, converted and often fed and clothed and with a cash contribution to help them start a new life.

All of this is done entirely by faith with no appeals for financial contributions.

### **THE ANOINTING IS A PRECIOUS GIFT**

In one meeting, T B Joshua likened the anointing on his life to a precious and fragile egg that had to be protected at all costs.

This witnessed strongly with the writer who has twice experienced major visitations by Yahweh both of which were accompanied by massive infillings of the anointing. However, through ignorance and permitting attacks to generate hurt, etc this anointing was allowed to drain away completely.

In subsequent conversation with the Father the day after T B Joshua made the above remark, the writer came to see the body of a believer as a sort of balloon.

If one seeks to be filled and to draw closer to Yahweh and to set oneself apart from the world and one spends considerable time in the Word of Yahweh, in prayer and in praise and worship, this balloon will progressively be filled with the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh that the believer will become an anointed one.

Eventually, if one draws close to Yahweh constantly and sanctifies oneself sufficiently, the anointing will start to overflow out of the body of the believer and they will then be walking IN the anointing (in Christ) and will not just have the anointing in them (Christ in us). Then rivers of living water are TRULY flowing out of the belly of the believer. If, in this process the believer strenuously exerts their FAITH to be executed (impaled / crucified) with Messiah (the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh) they will come to a place where the physical body is no longer materially alive and it is the life of Yahweh in them which sustains them. At this point the metaphor of the "egg" in a fragile "egg shell" becomes

applicable. At this level of anointing and maturity, if the anointing is damaged the egg will be destroyed - the physical body of the believer will no longer be capable of life without the life of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh indwelling the believer in full measure!

As the balloon fills, unclean living, loose or idle talk, hurt, bitterness, unforgiveness, etc create holes like pinpricks or larger in the balloon. Just "rubbing shoulders" with the world, watching worldly TV, reading newspapers, secular magazines and books, visiting secular entertainment, etc all will drain the life of Yahweh out of the balloon. This is what Yahweh is referring to in 2 Corinthians 6:14-18 <sup>14</sup> *Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellowship has righteousness with lawlessness? And what communion has light with darkness?* <sup>15</sup> *And what accord has the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh with Belial? Or what part has a believer with an unbeliever?* <sup>16</sup> *And what agreement has the temple of Elohim with idols? For you are the temple of the living Elohim. As Elohim has said: **"I will dwell in them and walk among them. I will be their Elohim, and they shall be My people."*** <sup>17</sup> *Therefore "Come out from among them and be separate, says Yahweh. Do not touch what is unclean, and I will receive you."* <sup>18</sup> *"I will be a Father to you, and you shall be My sons and daughters, says Yahweh Almighty." (NKJ adjusted)*

If a believer has joined themselves sexually to an unbeliever or was joined before salvation and has not been fully delivered and set free of the one flesh bonds, then those one flesh bonds act like sewer pipes draining the life of Yahweh out of that believer, this is what 1 Corinthians 6:16-20 is referring to <sup>16</sup> *Or do you not know that he who is joined to a harlot is one body with her? For "the two," He says, "shall become one flesh."* <sup>17</sup> *But he who is joined to Yahweh is one spirit with Him.* <sup>18</sup> *Flee sexual immorality. Every sin that a man does is outside the body, but he who commits sexual immorality sins against his own body.* <sup>19</sup> *Or do you not know that your body is the temple of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh who is in you, whom you have from Elohim, and you are not your own?* <sup>20</sup> *For you were bought at a price; therefore glorify Elohim in your body and in your spirit, which are Elohim's." (NKJ adjusted)*

This aspect was covered in detail in article 1A1.01.02.11 "The Wrath of Yahweh for the Church : The Judgement for Adultery Part 1" (22 February, 2001). As discussed in that same article, a spouse who joins themselves to the world or who even permits fear, lust, anger, bitterness, doubt or unbelief to take hold of them in any material fashion will also act as a drain allowing the anointing to drain out of the entire house of husband and wives. Such conduct by the wife of an anointed man can cripple the anointing in minutes.

The need for believers ONLY to marry those whom Yahweh appoints and to seek for the entire house to draw close to Yahweh in order to be able to minister effectively takes on a whole new dimension when viewed in this light. Significantly, Proverb 14:1 reports *"The wise woman builds her house, but the foolish pulls it down with her hands."* (NKJ) A woman who fears

Yahweh will build her husband's house by submitting to him in everything, reverencing him, cheseding (loving) him and desiring him according to Scripture. Until the correct order in marriage is restored, particularly in the homes of "Western Christians" the vast majority will experience great difficulty in walking in the power of the anointing.

### **WE DARE NOT IMPUTE ANOINTING TO OURSELVES**

The writer observed truly ANOINTED people in Lagos. Not just the prophet but his staff and many in the congregation. It was apparent that THESE PEOPLE WERE DIFFERENT! They ARE ANOINTED ONES (Christians / Messianics) AND THEY DO BELIEVE!

It is TOO EASY to pray a simple prayer and then read the Bible and impute all the verses that apply to believers to ourselves. YES we ARE entitled to do that by faith! But there is a world of difference between claiming by faith that "i am impaled with Messiah" (put to death with the anointing) and that "it is no longer i that live but Messiah (the anointing) that lives in me" (Galatians 2:20) and ACTUALLY BEING IN THIS PLACE.

WE MUST CLAIM GALATIANS 2:20 BY FAITH!!

BUT

WE MUST THEN ALIGN OUR WILL WITH THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT IN ORDER TO PERMIT HIM TO PUT US TO DEATH!

That means, when He tells us to do something, we do it. When He tells us to change our habits, etc, we do it. It means we read His Word daily, spend time in His presence daily, cut out secular entertainment, idle gossip, etc, etc.

UNTIL WE DO THIS AND THE DEATH OF OUR CARNAL NATURE IS MANIFEST AND REAL IN OUR LIVES IT IS APPARENT TO ME THAT THERE ARE MANY VERSES OF SCRIPTURE THAT WILL NOT HAVE REAL MEANING TO US!!

To say "i have the mind of Messiah {Christ}" (1 Corinthians 2:16) unless we are fully "impaled {crucified} with Messiah {Christ}" (Galatians 2:20) is gross presumption - we MAY claim it by faith but we should not presume to express ourselves in that vein just because we have read it and claimed it! We must constantly evaluate ourselves against that faith objective and accurately discern the areas of our lives that are NOT YET CONFORMED to the image of Yahshua!

### **SOME OTHER FACTORS**

Sadly, there are some people who do not receive what there is to receive and some who do not see what there is to be seen. 1 Corinthians 2:13-16 states <sup>13</sup> *These things we also speak, not in words which man's wisdom teaches but which the Holy Spirit teaches, comparing spiritual things with*

*spiritual.* <sup>14</sup> *But the natural man does not receive the things of the Spirit of Elohim, for they are foolishness to him; nor can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.* <sup>15</sup> *But he who is spiritual judges all things, yet he himself is rightly judged by no one.* <sup>16</sup> *For "who has known the mind of Yahweh that he may instruct Him?" But we have the mind of the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh."* (NKJ adjusted)

Others visit with a wrong heart attitude, determined to prove that Yahweh will not touch them or refusing to confront the realities of their pride, sin, etc. Such people will easily present distorted and completely wrong reports or return without expected healing or even worse. The writer observed one man repeatedly called to repentance by the Spirit of Yahweh for sin committed after a major encounter with Yahweh years earlier who refused to repent. On leaving to return home this man lost his soul and was taken over by a demon from the family called "The Beast". This has nothing to do with the ministry in Lagos, this man was shown great Grace in being permitted to go to Lagos since he was greatly loved by the Father and was called to a great work. However, in this age, once such grace is disregarded, there is NO further place for repentance (Hebrews 6:4-8, Hebrews 10:26-31, etc).

Those who are open and seek to receive all there is to receive will come back abundantly blessed and filled to overflowing with the rich spiritual treasures of the Kingdom of Yahweh.

At the same time, it is important to recognize that once one has been in a location of such awesome Holiness (set apartness) and anointing and been so abundantly touched by Yahweh, when one leaves to return to the outside world one WILL be confronted by the level of evil in the world on a new plane. Not all may realise this and not all will necessarily notice or experience this manifestation of evil but it IS there. On boarding the aircraft to return to South Africa the writer was so intensely aware of the level of evil in the world that it was necessary to entirely withdraw from the surroundings during the journey in order to prevent the level of unease becoming a source of harm to the anointing. This was noticeable to the writer because of the intense infilling of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh that he received.

However, ALL who visit Lagos should be aware of the massive spiritual contrast, which has become even greater since the events of 9 October outlined in article 1A1.01.10.03 "The Grace Which Restrained Satan Has Been Removed (2 Thessalonians 2:7)" (12 October 2001) and elaborated on in subsequent articles. This is an important factor in why some who experience healing or deliverance while in Lagos do not retain their healing or deliverance on their return. If one returns from Lagos and deals with a slack hand, continues to have fellowship with the world, fails to spend time in the Word of Yahweh and in His presence daily, one opens oneself WIDE for Satan and his cohorts to take one apart. This ministry is NOT for sightseers, it is for those who are serious about their relationship with Yahweh!

We each have a choice in serving Yahweh, whether to go all the way and seek all there is to serving Him or to limit our willingness to give to Him and thereby limit the extent to which we can receive from Him. Tragically, as a global mass of people, very few even know that the Elohim who has put Himself so dramatically on display in Lagos exists, even fewer truly believe in His awesome power and even fewer aspire to walk in that which Yahshua purchased on the stake at Golgotha.

YET WE ARE ALL CALLED TO WALK IN THIS!

The question we all have to ask ourselves is:

"if i believe the Bible is true, why am i not doing the same works that Yahshua did?"

Whatever we answer to that question, IF we truly aspire to serve Yahweh with all our heart, mind, soul and strength and to hear those words *"well done thou good and faithful servant"* at the end of our lives, we must surely claim by faith that we should walk in the full measure of the anointing that Yahweh has appointed for us in whatever He has called us to do.

This does not mean that we should all go out performing notable miracles of healing and power, but it DOES mean that in whatever we do the wisdom and anointing of the Living Elohim should be clearly evident to those around us that, like Daniel, it may be said of us *"Then this Daniel distinguished himself above the governors and satraps, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king gave thought to setting him over the whole realm."* (NKJ Daniel 6:3))

We have the opportunity to do GREAT EXPLOITS FOR YAHWEH IN THIS AGE and therefore to be found to be PROFITABLE SERVANTS!

### **PILGRIMAGE TO THE SYNAGOGUE**

Should you decide that you would like to experience the power of Yahweh first hand, or should you require healing, there are contact details on the web site at:

[www.themaninthesynagogue.org](http://www.themaninthesynagogue.org)

and the ministry can be emailed at:

[the-synagogue@mailcity.com](mailto:the-synagogue@mailcity.com).

However it is preferable to make contact with a person who is organizing a formal group pilgrimage led by someone who has been there before and knows the routines, etc. Those in South Africa could contact Linda Gradwell at [mlgrad@qwest.co.za](mailto:mlgrad@qwest.co.za) who regularly arranges groups.

It is not advisable to arrive unannounced, the assembly is extremely large and there are generally a substantial number of visitors. It is therefore likely to be problematic for staff to provide assistance to a person arriving on their own. Going as part of a group with an experienced tour leader will ensure that one participates to the fullest extent possible and therefore gains the greatest possible spiritual benefit.

### **A CAUTION**

A word of caution on a prophetic note.

What Yahweh is doing through His anointed servant in Lagos is of IMMENSE spiritual significance in this age, as set out in the message 1A1.01.10.05 "Lagos, Nigeria - Manger of the Anointing for the Seventh Millennium" (15 October 2001).

Let those who recognize that there is no oil in their lamps go to Lagos for fresh oil (Matthew 25:1-13) and let those who need healing go for healing.

BUT recognize that each of us will be called to account on the Day of Judgment for what we do with the gifts and talents that we receive in this life (Matthew 25:14-30). The anointing that Yahweh is pouring out in Lagos is A PEARL OF GREAT PRICE (Matthew 13:45-46 <sup>45</sup> *"Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant seeking beautiful pearls, <sup>46</sup> "who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had and bought it."* (NKJ)

Those who avail themselves of the opportunity to travel to Lagos and then go and hide this treasure in the ground will eventually be confronted with Matthew 25:30 *"And cast the unprofitable servant into the outer darkness. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth."* (NKJ).

For anyone who is truly serious about serving Yahweh in this age, i truly believe that at least one visit to sit under the anointing there is absolutely essential. Yahweh willing, i hope to return shortly. There is much to learn and much to be gained to assist us in what we are called to do!

James Robertson  
18 October 2001

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

## **CLOSURE**

It is hoped that this article has challenged readers to aspire to a level of anointing and relationship with Yahweh and the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh that is exceedingly, abundantly beyond anything they have previously asked or imagined (Ephesians 3:20).

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

18 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_07\_The Spirit Is Moving On The Earth\_Report On Visit To The Synagogue Church Of All Nations, Lagos, Nigeria .pdf / .wpd

## YAHSHUA THE ANOINTED ONE IS ADONAI\*

### END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN THE ANOINTING  
OF THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT OF YAHWEH\*

(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.08)

### WHAT ABOUT THE "RAPTURE"?

by

Dr James Robertson

#### BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION

**ABSTRACT:** Following the recent articles on the Great Tribulation having begun on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October 2001, the writer has received several requests for clarification of when the event commonly referred to amongst believers as "the Rapture" will take place.

This article provides a brief response based on 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18 and Revelation 20:11-15. It is stressed that since the writer has been led to focus on the events of the current age, the catching away of believers, which will only take place at the end of the Millennium (approximately a thousand years from now) is not a matter that he has particular revelation on.

It is shown briefly that the catching away, the second resurrection, the sifting of the sheep and goats, wheat and tares, etc are all part of the judgment process. These parables all speak of the same event, the judgment at the end of the age when all the living and the dead will see Yahshua return to Judge the world and all will be caught up to the throne room for judgment.

After this the marriage supper of the Lamb will take place. The exact relationship of the marriage supper of the Lamb to the Judgment and catching away are not revealed to the writer at this time and he is advised by the Father that *"it is not wisdom to ask about such things in the present age"*.

**AUTHOR** : Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**LIST** : 1A1: Teaching  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophetic Update  
**ISSUE DATE** : 18 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT** : The Catching Away of Believers  
**Secondary Subject** : The Events at the End of The Millennium are Not for Revelation at This Time  
**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** catching away, rapture, judgment, wheat, tares, goats, sheep, marriage supper of the Lamb, resurrection

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** 1 Thessalonians 4:17 *"Then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet Adonai [Yahshua] in the air."* (NKJ adjusted)

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
The word generally translated "Christ" or "Messiah" actually means "anointed one" referring to the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh on all who truly believe;

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** 1A1.00.11.04; 1A1.00.11.06; 1A1.00.11.07; 1A1.01.03.09; 1A1.01.08.11; 1A1.01.09.04;

**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** 1A1.01.10.03-04, 06

**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** As led

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the overall message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is about **98%** as Yahweh would have it.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **END TIME CONTEXT**

This article should be read in context with the series of articles following the events in the United States of America on 11 September 2001 (the World Trade Centre attacks, etc) and the series of articles relating to the withdrawing of the Grace restraining Satan and the commencement of Great Tribulation and judgment on the earth on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October 2001.

Articles 1A1.01.08.11 "The Evangelism Iceberg in 2001: Strategic Objectives Of The Kingdom Of Yahweh (21 August, 2001) and 1A1.01.09.04 "Vital Spiritual Principles Required To Understand What Was NOT Seen In The Attacks On The USA On Tuesday 11 September 2001" (19 September 2001) both provide critical context to understanding this article. The recent articles on the anointing birthed in Lagos are also vital to understanding what follows.

There is a massive work required to regain this world for Yahweh before Yahshua will reign on earth and we are called to do it.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

## WHAT ABOUT THE "RAPTURE"?

by  
Dr James Robertson

Today two emails were received regarding the catching up of believers to join Yahshua in the air, frequently referred to as "The Rapture". The following is the reply given:

Regarding 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18 "<sup>13</sup> *But I do not want you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning those who have fallen asleep, lest you sorrow as others who have no hope.* <sup>14</sup> *For if we believe that Yahshua died and rose again, even so Yahweh will bring with Him those who sleep in Yahshua.* <sup>15</sup> *For this we say to you by the word of Yahweh, that we who are alive and remain until the coming of Yahweh will by no means precede those who are asleep.* <sup>16</sup> *For Adonai [Yahshua] Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of an archangel, and with the trumpet of Elohim. And the dead in the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh will rise first.* <sup>17</sup> ***Then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet Adonai [Yahshua] in the air.*** <sup>18</sup> *And thus we shall always be with Adonai [Yahshua].* <sup>18</sup> *Therefore comfort one another with these words.*" (NKJ adjusted)

This should be read together with Revelation 20:11-15 "<sup>11</sup> *Then I saw a great white throne and Him who sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away. And there was found no place for them.* <sup>12</sup> *And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before Elohim, and books were opened. And another book was opened, which is the Book of Life. And the dead were judged according to their works, by the things which were written in the books.* <sup>13</sup> ***The sea gave up the dead who were in it, and Death and Hades delivered up the dead who were in them. And they were judged, each one according to his works.*** <sup>14</sup> *Then Death and Hades were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.* <sup>15</sup> *And anyone not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.*" (NKJ adjusted)

I do not have particular revelation in this area -- have been impressed to focus most specifically on what is happening right now.

But as i currently see it, when the sea, death and hades give up the dead who are in them, those who sleep in Messiah will rise first and then those who were not in Messiah and ALL shall come to judgment. Note that the winnowing process, the separation of sheep and goats and the separation of wheat and tares ALL speak of the same judgment. Those who are found

written in the Book of Life (the sheep, wheat, etc) will inherit eternal life and those whose names are not in the Book of Life will be cast into eternal fire. Remember that earth is the footstool of Yahweh, therefore we stand on earth before His throne every day, we just don't recognize it!

It seems to me that on this day we will become aware of His omnipresence and be caught up instantaneously into the judgment process. But, for each one of us the judgment process may take as long as our entire life on earth. Refer "The Final Quest" by Rick Joyner for a detailed description of the Judgment Process. During the judgment process Yahweh through Yahshua reviews our entire life and our works in order that we may receive the just recompense for our life on earth. This may be a high throne in heaven or a "high" throne in hell in the hottest fire - or anywhere in between. In heaven we may range from the outer darkness with the foolish virgins after weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth and even a part in the Lake of Fire and Brimstone all the way to being seated on a high throne.

As i understand it, after the Judgment, the marriage supper of the Lamb will take place. In discussing this subject it is important to note that the Book of Revelation is NOT one long chronological account as commonly believed. It is a rich tapestry of many faceted views of the entire seven thousand years of creation presented from many different angles using different parables. The finer details of how the marriage supper of the Lamb and Revelation 19 dovetails with Revelation 20 and 21 is hidden from me and i am told that *"it is NOT WISDOM to ask about such things in the present age"*!

James Robertson  
18 October 2001

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

---

## **CLOSURE**

It is hoped that this article clarifies questions about where the "rapture" fits in to what is currently happening.

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

18 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_08\_What About The Rapture .pdf / .wpd

YAHSHUA THE ANOINTED ONE  
IS ADONAI \*

**END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES**

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN THE ANOINTING  
OF THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT OF YAHWEH\*

(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.09)  
**BLACK BEAM FROM HEAVEN  
ONTO THE DOME OF THE ROCK  
AT TABERNACLES 2001  
A PROPHETIC SIGN**

Report by Norman Willis  
Prophetic Word given to Dr James Robertson

**BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION**

**ABSTRACT:** A prophetic sign of a black beam from heaven to the point of the Dome of the Rock in Jerusalem is reported.

Yahweh confirms the sign is from Him to demonstrate that the people of Islam have been most faithful in preserving Torah and preaching it to the nations but that because they preach Torah without the Life that Yahshua brought, even this message is without life.

Yahweh states that this sign is given to confirm the deep mourning and grief in heaven at this time!

**AUTHOR :** Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY :** ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**LIST :** 1A1: Teaching  
**PUBLISHER :** Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE :** Prophetic Sign and Prophetic Word  
**ISSUE DATE :** 18 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT :** Black Beam On The Dome Of The Rock  
**Secondary Subject :** Sign of coming judgment  
**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** judgment, Feast of Tabernacles, signs in the heavens

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** Acts 2:19 *"I will show wonders in heaven above and signs in the earth beneath: blood and fire and vapour of smoke."* (NKJ)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** None  
**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** 1A1.01.10.03-04, 06, 08  
**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** As led

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
The word generally translated "Christ" or "Messiah" actually means "anointed one" referring to the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh on all who truly believe;

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is **100%** as Yahweh would have it.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

### **END TIME CONTEXT**

This article should be read in context with the series of articles following the events in the United States of America on 11 September 2001 (the World Trade Centre attacks, etc) and the series of articles relating to the withdrawing of the Grace restraining Satan and the commencement of Great Tribulation and judgment on the earth on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October 2001.

It provides further confirmation of the extent of the darkness that is come upon the earth.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

**BLACK BEAM FROM HEAVEN  
ONTO THE DOME OF THE ROCK  
AT TABERNACLES 2001  
A PROPHETIC SIGN**

Report by Norman Willis  
Prophetic Word given to Dr James Robertson

The following email was received from Norman Willis, [nwillis@regathering.com](mailto:nwillis@regathering.com). It was sent on Wednesday, October 17, 2001 following his return from Spending the Feast of Tabernacles in Jerusalem. The subject of the message was "The Dome of the Rock".

>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<

It is the creepiest thing I have ever seen, and I was not the only one to see it. Almost a dozen of us observed this phenomenon, on more than one night.

From the back balcony of the Lutheran Hostel in the Old City, one can literally observe what appears to be a black beam of light that reaches from the heavens, and connects down to the exact peak of the Dome of the Rock on the Temple Mount.

Whether the black beam originates at the peak of the Dome of the Rock and projects upwards to the heavens, or whether it originates in the heavens, and descends down on to the peak of the Dome of the Rock, I do not know. But as YHWH lives, the black beam is there, perhaps as a witness? Or perhaps is the Dome of the Rock ordained to be there from On High?

As YHWH lives, I saw this black beam with my own eyes.

Norman Willis  
General Overseer  
The Israelite sect of the Nazarenes  
Restoring the original faith of the Apostles

<http://www.regathering.com>

>>> MESSAGE ENDS <<<

In response to this message the writer immediately went to the Father for an explanation and was given the following:

>>> WORD FROM YAHWEH BEGINS <<<

*"The black beam is from Me saith Yahweh.*

*"I have placed it there to show that the Light of the World that is supposed to flow from Israel and "Christianity" is no light at all but a deep darkness.*

*"Those who are closest to observing my Torah are the children of Ishmael through Islam and they have shone this light in much of the world.*

*"BUT they lack a revelation of my Son Yahshua and therefore the light that they shine is without life!*

*"For this reason i placed this sign on the Dome of the Rock as a witness of the deep darkness that has come upon the earth at this Feast of Tabernacles which is not a feast but a time of great mourning in my Kingdom."*

>>> END OF WORD <<<

James Robertson  
Prophet of Yahweh  
18 October 2001

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**



## **CLOSURE**

This report provides further confirmation of what is happening in the World today and it is hoped that readers will take action to strengthen their faith and grow closer to Yahweh that they may overcome in the perilous times in which we live.

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

18 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_09\_Black Beam Over Dome of The Rock At Tabernacles 2001.pdf / .wpd

**(1A1.01.10.10)**  
**FOOD FOR THOUGHT**

21 October 2001 09:33

Greetings

This was received some time ago but i was impressed this morning that it should be mailed to the list.

In light of the age that was ushered in on 9 October 2001 it has a relevance that goes far beyond the natural realm to which it refers.

Now is a time to put Yahweh unequivocally first in our lives, to sanctify ourselves and set ourselves apart to His service and to set aside all weights that are drawing us away from Him.

It is particularly a reminder that we should not put off those things that He has commanded us to do. Be it forgiveness, restitution, repentance or stepping out in faith into a new calling that challenges us beyond anything we can imagine ourselves doing.

If He is calling YOU to take a leap of faith, be it physically across continents, commercially into full time ministry or to cut loose or seize something in the Spiritual realm that you have been procrastinating about.

The aftermath of the start of Great Tribulation necessitates that YOU DO IT NOW!

Warm regards and blessings

James Robertson

## TAKE HOLD OF EVERY MOMENT

A friend of mine opened his wife's underwear drawer and picked up a silk paper wrapped package:

"This, - he said - isn't any ordinary package."

He unwrapped the box and stared at both the silk paper and the box.

"She got this the first time we went to New York, 8 or 9 years ago. She has never put it on. Was saving it for a special occasion. Well, I guess this is it. He got near the bed and placed the gift box next to the other clothing he was taking to the funeral house, his wife had just died. He turned to me and said:

"Never save something for a special occasion. Every day in your life is a special occasion".

I still think those words changed my life.

Now I read more and clean less.

I sit on the porch without worrying about anything.

I spend more time with my family, and less at work. I understood that life should be a source of experience to be lived up to, not survived through. I no longer keep anything. I use crystal glasses every day. I'll wear new clothes to go to the supermarket, if i feel like it.

I don't save my special perfume for special occasions, I use it whenever I want to. The words "Someday..." and "One Day..." are fading away from my dictionary. If it's worth seeing, listening or doing, I want to see, listen or do it now. I don't know what my friend's wife would have done if she knew she wouldn't be there the next morning, this nobody can tell. I think she might have called her relatives and closest friends. She might call old friends to make peace over past quarrels. I'd like to think she would go out for Chinese, her favourite food. It's these small things that I would regret not doing, if I knew my time had come.

I would regret it, because I would no longer see the friends I would meet, letters... letters that i wanted to write "One of this days".

I would regret and feel sad, because I didn't say to my brothers and sons, not times enough at least, how much I love them.

Now, I try not to delay, postpone or keep anything that could bring laughter and joy into our lives.

And, on each morning, I say to myself that this could be a special day. Each day, each hour, each minute, is special.



**(1A1.01.10.11)**  
**A NEW AGE HAS BEGUN:**  
**WE ARE CALLED TO REIGN WITH THE ANOINTING**  
**OF THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT**

This is a less formal note than normally published. However, i am impressed that there are people on the ETI list who are struggling with answers to prayers that they do not understand and ALSO there are elements of this subject which the writer is still seeking clarity on.

For some months now, Yahweh has been speaking to the writer about the calling of believers to "reign with the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh" (Revelation 20:4 and 6) and as "kings and priests to Yahweh" (Revelation 1:6).

This message has been conveyed in many of the articles posted thus far in October.

The essence is, it is the seventh millennium Yahweh is now resting, mankind was given dominion over the earth and Yahshua regained the authority that was lost and gave it to those who believe on His Name, Yahshua is waiting for US to make His enemies His footstool. Yahweh has SET APART A PORTION OF HIMSELF UNTO EACH BELIEVER, that is the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh, who now lives in us.

This IS THE ANOINTING, that is "Christ" or "Messiah", those who choose to lay down their lives in terms of Galatians 2:20 and other scriptures and to seek to be TOTALLY led by the Spirit of Yahweh ARE SON'S OF YAHWEH. As son's, these people HAVE THE AUTHORITY OF THEIR FATHER IN HEAVEN on a delegated basis, this enables them to reign as kings on the earth.

The anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh has been given to us as a comforter, counsellor, friend and helper. The concept of helper extends to the statements made by Yahshua the night He was betrayed that He had come as a servant Matthew 20:27-28 <sup>27</sup> *"And whoever desires to be first among you, let him be your slave--* <sup>28</sup> *"just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many."* (NKJ) It has recently become apparent that the essence of this message is that insofar as Yahshua was totally filled and controlled by the Set Apart Holy Spirit, He is not just speaking here of Himself but ALSO of the Set Apart Holy Spirit. The nature of servant hood here referred to is NOT the way we understand it today, but in the context of Elieazer, the trusted steward, manager and confidant of Abraham who went to find a wife for Isaac in Genesis 24.

Thus, we have the paradigm rattling revelation that Yahweh NOT ONLY indwells us as Father in order to give us guidance and direction in the sense of His Kingship and the Kingship of Yahshua, He ALSO indwells us through that portion of His Spirit that He has SET APART unto each one of us, as the counsellor, comforter, friend, helper AND servant to ENABLE US TO DO WHAT WE ARE CALLED TO DO, which in this age is to REIGN, take authority and cast Satan into the Pit on the appointed day.

The writer is still wrestling with this revelation and would greatly appreciate insights from those who receive this document.

Taking this a step further, those who are called to reign are those who are mature in the faith, particularly those who have been in the faith for more than thirty years in the case of men, seemingly younger in the case of women, those who are themselves "fathers" (1 John 2).

In this regard i am increasingly understanding that those who are at this level of maturity and this level of calling, BOTH MEN AND WOMEN, have to step out into the authority and anointing purchased for us at Golgotha. This means that we can no longer pray the sort of prayers we have prayed in the past which have relied heavily on the Father for executive guidance AND implementation. Now WE must ask the Father His will and THEN we must take responsibility of implementation, NOT in our own strength but through the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit.

What is particularly clear is that we have to move from total dependence on Yahweh to operate in our lives and move to a frame of operation in which WE accept OUR CO-RESPONSIBILITY with the Set Apart Holy Spirit to EXECUTE THE WILL OF YAHWEH ON EARTH!

Somehow Matthew 11:12 *""And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffers violence, and the violent take it by force."* (NKJ) has immense relevance in this age!

In recent weeks, the writer has increasingly been told by the Father when asking for guidance "i don't know, it depends on you!" - IF you do what is necessary to make it happen, it will happen, if not it will not happen!!

The writer has also found that when he has asked for confirmatory signs regarding matters where he understood the Father's will but was reluctant to act, the ONLY sign has been NO sign and, on enquiry, he has been told by the Father "you ALREADY KNOW MY WILL, NOW ACT".

The writer would welcome comment from all who receive this mail in the interests of gaining a better understanding of what the Spirit is saying in this regard AND how to put it into practice.

James Robertson  
21 October 2001

**(1A1.01.10.12)**  
**A QUESTION**  
**REGARDING A CHALLENGING PRINCIPLE:**  
**WHY ARE MANY OF THE MARRIAGES**  
**IN THE GENEALOGY OF YAHSHUA**  
**FORBIDDEN AND YET THEY ARE BLESSED?**

This item reports briefly on a challenging aspect of Scripture which the writer observed this morning and on which he would value comment.

The context of this message is a prophetic situation in which an man and woman known to the writer had come to a place of close relationship and were contemplating marriage only for the woman to be told by the Spirit that the marriage was "forbidden", a message which, while not explicitly given to the man, he was impressed to accept at the time it was given.

This is made very much more complex however since the man is certain that he has been told by the Father that it IS the Father's will for this man and woman to marry and both are certain that their heart's have been knit together sovereignly by the Father even though this man and woman have never met and they live half way around the world from one another.

In praying about this the writer was progressively shown that the man involved was descended from the blood line of Moses through Gershom and that the woman was descended from the blood line of "Amram and Jochebed through Miriam" (Amram and Jochebed are Moses's parents and Miriam is Moses sister) and that as they were therefore in a specific sense in the context of their ministries and calling brother and aunt (daughter of fathers sister) the marriage was technically forbidden in terms of Leviticus 18:12-13 <sup>12</sup> *'You shall not uncover the nakedness of your father's sister; she is near of kin to your father.* <sup>13</sup> *'You shall not uncover the nakedness of your mother's sister, for she is near of kin to your mother.'* (NKJ)

The fact that the brother - aunt relationship of the two parties is NOT current but relates to generations who lived thousands of years ago and therefore should not have any impact on the prospective marriage, is a prophetic paradox which the writer thinks he understands in the context of what he has been shown about the prophetic office of the two parties concerned. However, any comment would be appreciated.

There is, however, a big question for which the writer is seeking an answer from any who can offer it. This question was formulated as the writer prayed about this situation from a perspective of seeking to offer clear cut understanding to the parties involved who are both currently greatly

distressed by what they are both certain that they received direct from Yahweh!

This question is WHY are a very significant number of the explicitly mentioned marriages in the blood line of Yahshua FORBIDDEN in terms of Leviticus 18, 20 and other scriptures?

Consider the following:

1) The children of Adam and Havvah (Eve) had to marry their brothers and sisters.

2) The children of Noah had to marry their half brothers and sisters.

3) Abraham married Sarai his half sister (Genesis 12 and 20).

4) Isaac married Rebekah his half sister (Genesis 26).

5) The son of Judah through whom the genealogy of both David and Yahshua is reckoned was born to Tamar, Judah's daughter-in-law (Matthew 1:3)

6) Salmon the father of Boaz married Rahab who was of the people of the land of Canaan whom the Israelites had been forbidden to marry (Matthew 1:5)

7) Boaz married Ruth who was a Moabite even though it was forbidden for an Israelite to marry a Moabite woman (Deuteronomy 23:3 *"An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter the congregation of Yahweh; even to the tenth generation none of his descendants shall enter the congregation of Yahweh forever,"* (NKJ) and we read in the book of Ruth that the person who was first in line to marry Ruth declined to marry her, apparently for this reason.

8) David married Bathsheba, who had been Uriah's wife, taken in adultery and murder and MADE HER QUEEN AND the blood line of Yahshua passed through her through Solomon (Matthew 1:6)

The only apparent commonality in all of these seems to be some act of faith or righteousness on the part of the man and / or woman which somehow consecrated what was technically a forbidden marriage OR that the depth of chesed (covenant love) between the man and woman sanctified the union on the basis of great faith or great love or both. Consider:

Galatians 5:6 *"For in Messiah Yahshua neither circumcision nor uncircumcision avails anything, but faith working through love [chesed]."* (NKJ adjusted)

1 Corinthians 13:13 *"And now abide faith, hope, love [chesed], these three; but the greatest of these is love [chesed]."* (NKJ adjusted)

1 Corinthians 13:8 *"Love [chesed] never fails. But whether there are prophecies, they will fail; whether there are tongues, they will cease; whether there is knowledge, it will vanish away."* (NKJ adjusted)

It is the writers impression that somehow an act of great faith coupled with an act of great love will overcome the prohibition and that this is the Father's purpose as a prophetic statement in the lives of the people involved relating to their ministries. However, the writer cannot offer any clear basis for this and since he has been in contact with both parties for some time does not feel in a position to offer such critical counsel alone.

There is a gap in what the two parties are hearing from Yahweh and it seems that they are unable to resolve it without the addition of some critical additional information. The writer IS under the impression that the above explanation is the valid one and that IF the parties bring the union before the Father TOGETHER with an act of great faith and love [chesed], the prohibition will be waived.

Comment from people on the list would be greatly appreciated.

James Robertson

21 October 2001

**(1A1.01.10.13)**  
**JESUS IS LORD**

Greetings

A wonderful message in this time of great tribulation.

We have so much to be thankful for and so much reason to press in to Yahweh and follow in the footsteps of Yahshua seeking constantly to be transformed into His image and likeness that we may truly be sons of the Most High Elohim, doing the works that Yahshua did and greater works because He now sits at the Right Hand of the Father in heaven.

Let us all press in to Yahweh with the passionate chesed {love} that Yahshua demonstrated toward His Father and ours and seek to be the light to this hurting and dying world that we are called to be!

We CAN make a difference BUT we must die to self (Galatians 2:20), seek to be totally led by the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh, set ourselves apart, separate, sanctify ourselves to His service, put aside all things that so easily distract us and slow us down and run the race with total committment to Yahweh who is the author and finisher of our faith.

Warm regards and blessings

James Robertson

This item was an html web page forwarded as an email with some moving graphics.

Readers are encouraged to visit the site.

Welcome to [WWW.alighthouse.com](http://WWW.alighthouse.com)

Please be patient. The Graphic and Music will take a little time to load.

Father,

We call upon you and ask that you Bless everyone who enters this site.  
We pray for health, healing, physically, mentally, and spiritually.  
We pray you fill our hearts with love, peace and joy.  
We pray for world peace and that you'll rejuvenate our faith.  
We pray that you hear and answer these prayers,

in Jesus Name,

Amen

Jesus Is Lord

He is the First and Last, the Beginning and the End!  
He is the keeper of Creation and the Creator of all!  
He is the Architect of the universe and the Manager of all times.  
He always was, He always is, and He always will be...  
Unmoved, Unchanged, Undefeated, and never Undone!

He was bruised and brought healing! He was pierced and eased pain!  
He was persecuted and brought freedom! He was dead and brought life!  
He reigns and brings Peace! He is risen and brings power.  
The world can't understand him, The armies can't defeat Him,  
The schools can't explain Him, and The leaders can't ignore Him.  
He is the son of God!

Herod couldn't kill Him, The Pharisees couldn't confuse Him,  
The people couldn't hold Him and Nero couldn't crush Him!  
Hitler couldn't silence Him and The New Age can't replace Him!

I serve Him because His bond is love.  
His burden is light, and His goal for me is abundant life.  
I follow Him because He is the wisdom of the wise,  
the power of the powerful, the ancient of days, the ruler of rulers,  
the leader of leaders, the overseer of the over comers,  
and the sovereign Lord of all that was and is and is to come.

His goal is a relationship with ME! He will never  
leave me, never forsake me, never mislead me, never forget me,

never overlook me, and never cancel my appointment in His appointment book!

When I fall, He lifts me up! When I fail, He forgives!  
When I am weak, He is strong! When I am lost, He is the way!  
When I am afraid, He is my courage! When I stumble, He steadies me!  
When I am hurt, He heals me! When I am broken, He mends me!  
When I am blind, He leads me! When I am hungry, He feeds me!

When I face trials, He is with me! When I face persecution, He shields me!  
When I face problems, He comforts me! When I face loss, He provides for me!  
When I face Death, He carries me Home! He is everything for everybody, everywhere,  
every time, and every way. He is God and He is faithful.  
I am His and He is mine!

My Father in heaven can whip the father of this world. So, if you're wondering why I feel so secure, understand this...  
He said it and that settles it. God is in control,  
I am on His side, and that means all is well with my soul.

He is light, love, longevity, and Lord.  
He is goodness, Kindness, Gentleness, and God.  
He is Holy, Righteous, mighty, powerful, and pure.  
His word is eternal, His will is unchanging and  
His mind is on me.

He is my Redeemer, He is my Savior, He is my guide and  
He is my peace! He is my Joy, He is my comfort  
and He rules my life.  
He is my Lord!

1997 Timothy C. Wallace

Welcome to [WWW.alighthouse.com](http://WWW.alighthouse.com)

This is a Clean Family website and is for everyone regardless of your age. Just Find your favorite page and send it to all your friends and family.

Apple Of My Eye	The Rose	Jesus Is The Lighthouse	After The Rain	Catch A Rainbow	Wash Your Troubles Away	Send Your Friend A Smile	Cyber Kiss
-----------------	----------	-------------------------	----------------	-----------------	-------------------------	--------------------------	------------

You're Valuable	Online Friends	Tea For Two	Your Guardian Angel	Cyber Bear Hug	Love And Marriage	Raindrops	Reflections
-----------------	----------------	-------------	---------------------	----------------	-------------------	-----------	-------------

Happy Birthday	A Childs Faith	Jesus Is Lord	God's Love	Children's Prayers	You Gave Me A Mountain	Forever Young	USS Cole
----------------	----------------	---------------	------------	--------------------	------------------------	---------------	----------

Friendship Bracelet	Everything To God	Let It Snow	Pennies From Heaven	The Veteran	John 3:16	Without Him	Light Of God
---------------------	-------------------	-------------	---------------------	-------------	-----------	-------------	--------------

Jesus Phenomenon	Thank You Jesus	Tender Shepherd	Jesus Heals	You'll Find Jesus There	The Crucifixion	The Resurrection	Spring Has Sprung
------------------	-----------------	-----------------	-------------	-------------------------	-----------------	------------------	-------------------

Most Beautiful Flower	Thanks For Being my Friend	On The Wings	And Jesus Wept	Golden Years	A Garden Lives	Most Beautiful Heart	Eternal Ink
-----------------------	----------------------------	--------------	----------------	--------------	----------------	----------------------	-------------

Most Beautiful Rose-garden	I Wish It Would Rain	Thinking Of You	Sweet Dream	The Rose 2	Walking On The Water	Beyond The Clouds	Lightning And Thunder
----------------------------	----------------------	-----------------	-------------	------------	----------------------	-------------------	-----------------------

Heaven Bound	I Need Your	Refuge	River Of Life	He's Alive	My Mamma's	Plan Of Salvation	American Pleas
--------------	-------------	--------	---------------	------------	------------	-------------------	----------------

Touch

Prayer

The world Cried    Light A Candle    Hurt So Deep    In God's Hands    A Healing Touch    God Bless The U.S.A.    Holiday And Seasonal Pages    Home Page

All Our  
Pages

If you have any comments or suggestions,  
please e-mail me at

[misty@alighthouse.com](mailto:misty@alighthouse.com)

## YAHSHUA THE ANOINTED ONE IS ADONAI\*

### END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN THE ANOINTING  
OF THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT OF YAHWEH\*

(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.14)  
**AN IMPORTANT UPDATE:  
RESPONDING TO THE TRIBULATION  
THAT IS UPON US**

by  
Dr James Robertson

#### **BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION**

**ABSTRACT:** As increasing revelation concerning the full magnitude of the Great Tribulation that is now upon us is being given to the writer, together with increasing revelation as to how to respond and overcome in this age, we are faced with capacity constraints.

Accordingly some articles will be published with less rigorous quality control and presentation formatting with a view to communicating as much as possible of what is given to us. This article serves to overview the situation and critical issues as we see them at present with a view to previewing some of what we understand Yahweh to require to be published on this list in the days ahead.

The full horror of what is happening in the spirit realm is reviewed and the terrible pain that the Father is experiencing as those He loves are plucked from His hand because of their sin is expressed. It is suggested that deep chesed {love} for Yahweh may be the only way that many will escape destruction. It is stressed that Matthew 24:21-22 indicates that this is a time like no other before or after and that ignorance of Torah (the commandments of Yahweh) is no excuse.

Satan's dual objectives of keeping any man from being in a position to give the command to send him to the Pit and at the same time seeking to destroy as many believers as possible is noted. Increasing confirmation that massive destruction is coming upon the USA and Western Europe, a word of a million fires and thousands of atomic explosions is noted. Yahweh is calling His true followers to "come out" physically from certain nations unless He specifically tells them to remain. He is calling all to His Holy mountains, which are places of relatively great presence of Yahweh around the world.

This season is the season of travail prior to the birth of the sons of Yahweh referred to in Romans 8:18-25. To become these sons and do greater works than Yahshua did requires intense personal relationship with Yahweh, as a son and friend, intense chesed for Yahweh, intense sanctification (set apartness), intense revelation of the Word, intense revelation of the authority of the believer, great faith and the required anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh. Believers must learn to walk in the authority of the believer and in the anointing, in a manner that is comparable to operating a major piece of earth moving machinery, a ship or an aircraft. Those who come to the required place will be able to physically move mountains if that is what Yahweh requires of them.

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
The word generally translated "Christ" or "Messiah" actually means "anointed one" referring to the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh on all who truly believe;

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

At this time the entire body of believers are trapped in heresy and error and this has greatly disempowered the body.

The major differences between the interpretation of Bible prophecy offered by the writer and most other interpretations is briefly explained in terms of understanding that such prophecy is intended to guide a limited number of prophets and intercessors to bring Yahweh's will into being and then to confirm that this has happened AFTER the event. Readers are advised to go direct to Yahweh for confirmation of all matters of importance raised on this list.

**AUTHOR** : Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**LIST** : 1A1: Teaching  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophetic interpretation  
**ISSUE DATE** : 22 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT** : Important issues in the current tribulation  
**Secondary Subject** : Overview of forthcoming articles  
**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES**: judgment, Great Tribulation, anointing, sons of Yahweh, kings, destruction, USA, atomic explosions, chesed, love

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE**: Romans 8:18-19 <sup>18</sup> *For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.* <sup>19</sup> *For the earnest expectation of the creation eagerly waits for the revealing of the sons of Elohim.* (NKJ adjusted)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES**: Many that have been posted on the list  
**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES**: No specific article, most articles in October 2001  
**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES**: As led

**DECLARATION**: I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is **78%** as Yahweh would have it. I declare that those statements in quotations attributed to Yahweh are a verbatim transcript of what was said to me.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER**: Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **END TIME CONTEXT**

This article should be read in context with the series of articles following the events in the United States of America on 11 September 2001 (the World Trade Centre attacks, etc) and the series of articles relating to the withdrawing of the Grace restraining Satan and the commencement of Great Tribulation and judgment on the earth on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October 2001.

It provides further confirmation of the extent of the darkness that is come upon the earth.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

# **AN IMPORTANT UPDATE RESPONDING TO THE TRIBULATION THAT IS UPON US**

by  
Dr James Robertson

This message is intended as a short overall statement of direction for the End Time Issues list in light of the events since 9 October 2001, the commencement of THE Great Tribulation.

This message is offered as a reasonably informal note to those on the list in contrast with the relatively formal publishing style which has become customary and follows the last few mails in this style.

## **THE HORROR OF WHAT IS HAPPENING IN THE SPIRIT REALM AT PRESENT**

In the last few days the writer has been inundated with revelation and also received a number of messages which have confirmed the situation in greater detail. The writer has also been permitted to experience first hand the gut wrenching grief that the Father is experiencing as He sees more and more of those He loves falling away and wrenched out of His heart by Satan bringing valid charges in the Court of Heaven for which there is no more grace! I cannot begin to describe the horror and the anguish that He experiences every time ONE of us is ripped from His hand and His heart and Satan triumphantly proclaims for all to hear "that defense is FORBIDDEN!" He permitted me to experience this on Saturday night and i cannot begin to describe it.

I also cannot describe the lengths that the Father and Yahshua go to in seeking for some unrecognized merit or blessing that can be mobilised to provide one more opportunity for repentance and deliverance to those in this situation. He truly desires that ALL men should be saved but the level of lawlessness (Torahlessness) which is iniquity, the level of false doctrine, the level of complacency and presumption. The level of gross sinfulness in the body of believers today is making it exceptionally difficult for Him to find any basis whatsoever to avoid handing down the sentences that Satan is demanding in the Court of Heaven.

## **CHESED {LOVE} IS THE ONLY WAY OUT**

At the moment it appears that chesed {love} is the ONLY basis available for clemency and relaxation of judgment, for 1 Peter 4:8 states "*And above all things have fervent chesed {love} for one another, for "chesed {love} will cover a multitude of sins."*" (NKJ) also Proverbs 10:12. But this is not the soft, easy going carnal "love" more correctly "lust" that we so readily subscribe to, this is the totally committed, totally passionate, all giving, unselfish love [chesed] which took Yahshua to the stake and kept Him there even when He had done NO WRONG and could have cried out at any

moment to the angels to take Him down! Such great chesed {love} will over-rule the legal interpretation of the Torah in certain instances and explains the paradox of some of the forbidden marriages presented in the article yesterday, particularly Abraham and Sarah, Boaz and Ruth and Amram and Jochebed (the parents of Moses, Aaron and Miriam) where a great commitment to the service of Yahweh and to one another in an environment where such commitment was rare resulted in Yahweh relaxing the restrictions on marriage to close relatives or forbidden families. In the case of David and Bathsheba, deep and sincere repentance coupled with deep chesed for Yahweh and one another caused Yahweh to favour that marriage above all of David's other wives!

### **RESPONDING TO THE VOLUME OF REVELATION AND MATERIAL**

The volume of revelation and important material is such that i am faced with either not communicating a number of items that i feel are really important or on cutting back on the publishing time cycle by reducing the level of document quality assurance and refinement and publishing on a somewhat "quick and dirty" basis. I feel impressed to follow the latter route, Yahweh willing only for a few days. For this reason it is expected that there will be far fewer Scripture references and scripture extracts and may be a few more grammatical, typographical and other errors. Please concentrate on the heart of the message.

We are earnestly praying for someone to join the ministry who has the talents in writing, etc who can take care of the final document preparation and publishing while i focus on generating content. Your prayers in this regard would be most welcome.

In this message i would like to give an informal overview of the things which, Yahweh willing, will be published later today and in the days ahead, in order to give readers some appreciation for how complex the current change in the Spiritual situation is, how MASSIVELY challenging it is for EVERY ONE OF US and some of the issues which represent the essence of these challenges.

### **A TIME LIKE NO OTHER BEFORE OR AFTER**

While appreciating that readers are under serious time constraints, please make every effort to read the messages that are coming off this list and to forward them to as many people as possible. Matthew 24:21-22 states "<sup>21</sup>***For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been since the beginning of the world until this time, no, nor ever shall be.*** <sup>22</sup> *"And unless those days were shortened, no flesh would be saved; but for the elect's sake those days will be shortened."*" (NKJ) **That which is NOW UPON US has never before been and shall never be again!** Please accept that we are all judged according to the information available to us, it is therefore really important that you read and act on what you read and pass on as Yahweh requires of you.

Our entire experiential precedent of our walk as believers, the entire experiential precedent of believers from Adam to today, DOES NOT EQUIP US for what is now upon the earth.

In the time of Moses, the people of Israel were spared the worst of the plagues, today, apart from those who truly sanctify themselves and set themselves apart in the shadow of Yahweh's wings, ALL believers will be touched and MOST will find that their faith and their consecration is so weak that they will be destroyed. Even those who are strong in their faith and their relationship with Yahweh will find themselves under massive attack and, if they enquire will find that their lives are grossly contaminated with sin in the area of false doctrine and heresy that they have believed in complete sincerity, sometimes for all their lives. Widows and other single women and women married to unbelievers are in a particularly vulnerable position. Women married to unbelievers are urged to petition Yahweh urgently for salvation of their husbands or deliverance from their marriages and marriage to a man committed to serving Yahweh. Those who are single should petition urgently for a mature husband in Yahweh and recognize that such a man must, of necessity in terms of Isaiah 4:1 be already married. Men and women in the faith who are married must confront their prejudice and open their hearts to take single women into the full covenant of righteous marriage as a matter of urgency.

### **IGNORANCE OF THE TORAH IS NO EXCUSE**

The worldly dictum "ignorance of the Law is no excuse" has become a reality in the Body of Believers and particularly amongst those who still regard themselves as "Christians" and have not taken to using the true Names of Yahweh and Yahshua. Satan is currently examining the lives of everyone who has EVER called on the Name of Yahshua OR Jesus and is compiling lists of EVERY single error in every one of our lives!

### **SATAN'S CURRENT OBJECTIVES**

Satan is formulating his plan of campaign with two objectives:

- 1) Keep every man on earth today from coming to a place of set apartness, holiness and sanctification and revelation of truth in order to be able to issue the command to the angel who must cast Satan into the Pit for a thousand years.
- 2) Destroy as many believers as possible, BOTH strong and weak, his primary focus will be on those who are strong and committed but, right now, with grace withdrawn, he is going to take out the weak as well in case they become strong.

### **MASSIVE DESTRUCTION IN THE USA AND EUROPE PARTICULARLY**

In the Spirit i see the increase of evil attack climbing almost vertically. I continue to see visions of massive destruction, both physically and spiritually -- particularly in the United States and Europe. I hear the Father saying urgently to all of His people "come out of her my people" (Revelation 18:4). **To those in the United States and Europe i understand this to be a**

**physical coming out** - i understand Him to be saying that UNLESS you know that you know that you know that Yahweh wants you to remain in these Nations, you should physically flee to the mountains! I also understand that this is NOT the physical mountains of the earth but the spiritual mountains, those places where the presence of Yahweh is VERY strong, i see two mountains at present but am aware that there are many more which will be shown to those who seek. By far the largest mountain is in Lagos, Nigeria, as reported recently. Another mountain, much smaller, is in Randburg, northwest of Johannesburg, South Africa, the so-called "Bible belt of South Africa" where the writer is resident.

There are also many valleys of massive destruction, New York City is a canyon of doom and despair as reported recently. The destruction there will be swift and sure and will cause the entire world to gasp as she is destroyed in ONE HOUR as foretold on 11 September when the final warning was given to the USA. Yet the message was not heard, instead, those who have murdered millions of unborn infants have turned their technology to the murder of innocent women and children in Afghanistan, the judgment that is about to be poured out on the Nations that perpetrate these acts will be terrible to behold!

This morning as i stepped out into our garden for a moment i heard bird song of clarity and diversity that we seldom hear in this part of the world, a Robin and others sang in perfect harmony such as i have seldom heard anywhere and the sounds of the city and traffic were hardly audible, it reminded me of some of the most beautiful English country sounds that i have ever heard. The Word of Yahweh came to me *"soon the birds will be silent in mourning, soon the dust of a million fires will cloud the skies that the sun will not be seen for many days"*. The situation after Krakatoa came to mind and i understood this referred to the aerial fallout from thousands of atomic explosions!

I understood that Africa was the safest continent and that South Africa, by virtue of the massive forgiveness and reconciliation that has followed the change of Government, is spiritually the SAFEST NATION ON EARTH!

This was seen in the context of a message received yesterday which demonstrates clearly the scriptural basis for the judgment that is coming on first and foremost the United States of America as "Babylon the Great" according to Revelation 18 and also on much of the Western World. It was also seen in the context of the message on the black beam on the Dome of the Rock. There are a series of messages in course of preparation regarding the interpretation of this vision and the prophetic word that accompanied it. The message is gut wrenching and paradigm rattling - it confronts the very core of what the majority who call themselves "Christian" have grown up believing and been told in virtually every assembly in virtually every denomination in virtually every nation of the world. It is a message for those who Chesed {Love} Yahweh so much that it does not matter how much their paradigm is confronted they WILL STAND WITH HIM and change as He requires it.

## **BIRTH OF THE SONS OF YAHWEH - A TIME OF TRAVAIL**

This morning i received a series of messages from the Anzac prophetic list, some of which confirm aspects of what has been posted in recent weeks, some extend and some appear to contradict to a point. Massive revival is foretold but also massive judgment on the "church". It is vital to understand that massive outpouring of evil and massive outpouring of the Holy Spirit to those who see what is happening and run to the mountains of Yahweh and drink deep of that which ONLY HE CAN OFFER, go hand in hand. It is hoped that the messages in recent weeks HAVE made this juxtaposition visible even though for the next two years the destruction will be far more visible than the outpouring of the Holy Spirit. The whole world is entering the travail of the birth pangs of the sons of Elohim (sons of God = sons of Yahweh) on the earth to bring to fruition the work begun by Yahshua two thousand years ago. Romans 8:18-25

*"18 For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. 19 **For the earnest expectation of the creation eagerly waits for the revealing of the sons of Elohim.** 20 For the creation was subjected to futility, not willingly, but because of Him who subjected it in hope; 21 because the creation itself also will be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of Elohim. 22 For we know that the whole creation groans and labors with birth pangs together until now. 23 Not only that, but we also who have the **firstfruits of the Spirit**, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, eagerly waiting for the adoption, the redemption of our body. 24 For we were saved in this hope, but hope that is seen is not hope; for why does one still hope for what he sees? 25 But if we hope for what we do not see, we eagerly wait for it with perseverance."* (NKJ)

The birth will be bloody and painful and accompanied with great cries of anguish. But once the child which is the anointed sons of Yahweh who will reign on earth for the next thousand years has been delivered, we will progressively see the light of the world shine forth around the globe. But even this will, for many centuries, be accompanied by great opposition until the child that was born in 1997, the anointing for the millennium and those who are to carry it, grow to full maturity in Yahweh and His Holy Spirit and are able to rule AND reign with consummate authority, power in the chesed {love} of Yahweh and great faith in Yahweh and His anointing.

## **WE ARE CALLED TO DO GREATER WORKS THAN YAHSHUA**

These men and women must walk in the full power of the Spirit, just as Yahshua did and they must perform GREATER works than Yahshua did because He sits at the Right Hand of the Father.

To do this, they require a TOTAL revelation of Yahweh, Yahshua and the Set Apart Holy Spirit AND the Anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit. This requires the following critical components - 1) relationship, 2) revelation, 3) chesed for Yahweh, 4) revelation of the Word of Yahweh, 5) authority, 6) faith and 7) anointing:

**1) Intense deep relationship with Yahweh AND the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh.** Yahweh will speak to them face to face, as a man speaks to his friend.

**2) Intense revelation of the chesed {love} of Yahweh and INTENSE** no holds barred passionate love for Yahweh as Father and Saviour. This requires a recognition of those things which most move the Father's heart, the poor, the homeless, those who have been utterly persecuted by Satan, the widows and orphans, those believing women in abusing marriages to unbelievers as a consequence of the heresy of enforced monogamy, those who are in prison, the prostitutes, the drug addicts, etc. UNLESS one develops a passion for the unsightly and unclean people whose state simply reflects the extent to which Satan hates them, one cannot begin to chesed as Yahweh chesed's!

To help the writer understand this, this morning the Father said to me, *"if you would understand my chesed, you must understand it in the context of a man who truly passionately cheseds {loves} his wife -- loving every single part of her body, even the parts which are regarded as unclean. This is how I love the body of believers AND those who have yet to be granted the opportunity to believe. I passionately love every one of them, even those who are regarded by the world as unclean, defiled and beyond redemption. For even as the most private part of a woman's body, when washed, perfumed and aroused with desire for her husband is a thing of great beauty to a man who is sensitive to such things, so the homeless, the prisoners, the defiled, desolate and destitute, are of great beauty to me when they are cleansed and perfumed by the anointing of my Set Apart Holy Spirit and then present themselves to me in totally abandoned worship!"*

**3) Intense sanctification (set apartness / holiness),** cleansing of all spiritual and emotional hurts, life shocks, hardening of the heart, deliverance from all demons, cleansing by immersion and anointing for removal of all demonic residues, cutting off of curses, renouncing all wrong and idle words, critical examination of all sin in one's life accompanied with sincere and full repentance and turning around.

**4) Intense revelation of the Word and Kingdom of Yahweh** accompanied with forsaking all doctrines of men and doctrines of demons.

**5) Intense revelation of the authority of the believer** and specifically the authority that Yahshua regained for mankind through His death and resurrection and which He gave to US as well as intense revelation of what it means to be a son of Yahweh and a clear cut decision to walk in that revelation.

**6) Great faith** which is a consequence of the previous points. This faith will ONLY work if it is underpinned by GREAT CHESED {love} for Yahweh.

**7) The anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh** that is required to get the job done. This requires a MASSIVE infilling of the Set

Apart Holy Spirit and ongoing maintenance and protection of the anointing through a life of holiness (set apartness) and total commitment to Yahweh. With this, a revelation of the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh as counsellor, comforter, friend, helper and servant (as in a senior steward of the house such as Eliazer the servant of Abraham) in support of the believer in the office of priest and king to Yahweh AND how to operate in and through the anointing.

There are enormous challenges inherent in what is written above and the writer is still earnestly seeking greater understanding of what has already been revealed. More detailed articles on this subject will, Yahweh willing, follow shortly.

### **THE ENTIRE BODY OF BELIEVERS ARE TRAPPED IN HERESY AND ERROR**

In understanding all these things, the massive extent to which Satan has trapped the entire body of believers in error and heresy has to be confronted together with recognition of the formidable diversity of issues that have disempowered the body of believers and made virtually all of us prisoners of Satan to some extent because we have believed his lies. Yahweh willing there are various articles in course of preparation and envisaged that will discuss these factors in more detail.

### **WALKING IN THE ANOINTING AND FULL AUTHORITY AS A BELIEVER**

In terms of walking in the full authority of believers, as set out above, Yahweh has shown this to me as being like driving a massive piece of earth moving machinery, or truck or car. The power that drives things is the chesed {love} of Yahweh. Yahweh IS chesed {love} and love is greater than all things. Faith operates by chesed {love}, without chesed, faith is powerless!

Faith is the "clutch" which releases the power of chesed into the machinery of the anointing. Like the clutch on a car, the clutch of faith must be released smoothly and the accelerator of chesed must be depressed smoothly and to the appropriate level and then held in order to mobilise the anointing in the service of Yahweh activated by the wholly submitted WILL of the believer. If there is clutch "judder" in faith, in other words double mindedness or doubt and unbelief or tension, fear, anxiety, strife, etc, faith will not work. If there is no chesed or if the believer is self centred instead of centred on Yahweh, there will be no power, it will be like the petrol tank is empty!

The Set Apart Holy Spirit is given to us to counsel us, advise us, teach us and to assist us by driving the immensely powerful "machine" which is the anointing. In a sense, the Set Apart Holy Spirit is the captain of the anointing in the same way that a captain directs a ship - the directions for the ship are given to the Believer by Yahweh, the believer then gives directions to the Holy Spirit who then directs the anointing to operate in execution of the instructions.

This metaphor is incomplete and not fully understood but it is clear to the writer that once one grasps in practice what the Spirit of Yahweh is speaking about here and put's it into practice, then MOUNTAINS WILL BE MOVED!

Yahweh willing, there will be more on this in the days ahead.

There is much else in process which, Yahweh willing, will be published shortly.

### **INTERPRETATION OF BIBLE PROPHECY**

A number of people have commented that the interpretation of end time events given on this list is drastically different from that heard elsewhere. The answer to this is firstly that Bible prophecy is NOT given for fortune telling, it is given to establish the legal basis for Yahweh to act in the earth. If Satan knew the interpretation of Bible prophecy beforehand he would wreak so much havoc in the earth that no believers would survive. Yahweh conceals the correct interpretation through metaphor, simile, deliberate apparent parallels that are not parallels and apparent contradictions that only resolve themselves at the last possible minute.

Thus the fulfillment of Bible prophecy will ONLY be revealed ahead of time to a prophet or prophets IF necessary for Yahweh to accomplish His purpose and then only at the LAST POSSIBLE minute and even then in veiled form. It is only AFTER the prophecy is fulfilled that it becomes relevant for others to understand the interpretation. It is hoped to write further on the subject of interpretation of Bible prophecy in due course.

By way of example, an intercessor half way round the world was impressed by the Spirit to intercede for the writer and many other things in groanings of the spirit that could not be comprehended for a period of three weeks before the Great Day of Tabernacles and was independently led to grieve and to stand in the gap for the writer when the writer felt he was facing death on the Day. We only discovered this a few days later and the writer only knew a day later what exactly had happened. This is important since it is possible that we were the ONLY two people who knew beforehand that something of this magnitude was going to happen and then we did not know exactly what it was. Yahweh only needed two witnesses to pray in perfect harmony by His Spirit for His will to be accomplished! He did not even need us to know what it was about beforehand, only that we would be obedient! This is VITAL to understanding the interpretation of Bible Prophecy and ALSO to refuting the numerous arguments that Satan is likely to offer regarding why this interpretation cannot be valid.

### **VERACITY OF THE WRITER'S REPORTS**

Finally, the function of the writer is as a watchman, to hear what Yahweh says and to communicate it. Those who receive these communications are accountable to Yahweh for what they do with them. Insofar as we ALL have the Set Apart Holy Spirit within us and we are commanded to call NO MAN teacher, all who have concerns regarding the correctness of what is reported

on this list are encouraged to go directly to Yahweh. Intellectual debate will seldom if ever resolve matters of a prophetic nature.

### **CONCLUSION**

It is hoped that this assists in further defining the direction that things are going and will serve the purpose of placing documents that follow in the days ahead in a more congruent context.

James Robertson  
22 October 2001

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

---

## **CLOSURE**

This report provides further confirmation of what is happening in the World today and it is hoped that readers will take action to strengthen their faith and grow closer to Yahweh that they may overcome in the perilous times in which we live.

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

22 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_14\_An Important Update: Responding to the Tribulation That is Upon Us .pdf / .wpd

## YAHSHUA THE ANOINTED ONE IS ADONAI\*

### END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN THE ANOINTING  
OF THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT OF YAHWEH\*

(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.15)

### WHY AMERICA IS ONE MANIFESTATION OF BABYLON

by  
Norman Willis

#### BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION

**ABSTRACT:** The article presents a detailed Scriptural analysis to indicate that the United States of America is, today, one manifestation of the Great Babylon.

A word given by Yahweh to James Robertson confirms that the essence of the article is correct and that great physical destruction will come upon the USA within months. Yahweh calls all those who are truly committed to Him whom He has not expressly commanded to remain, to come out of her and move to other continents.

**AUTHOR** : Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**LIST** : 1A1: Teaching  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophetic interpretation and prophetic word  
**ISSUE DATE** : 22 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT** : Scriptural analysis to demonstrate that the USA is a manifestation of Babylon  
**Secondary Subject** : Destruction of the USA is imminent

**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** judgment, Babylon, United States of America, destruction

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** Revelation 18:1-10 <sup>1</sup> And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory. <sup>2</sup> And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. <sup>3</sup> For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. <sup>4</sup> And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, **Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.** <sup>5</sup> For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Elohim hath remembered her iniquities. <sup>6</sup> Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double. <sup>7</sup> How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow. <sup>8</sup> **Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire:** for strong is Yahweh Elohim who judgeth her. <sup>9</sup> And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
The word generally translated "Christ" or "Messiah" actually means "anointed one" referring to the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh on all who truly believe;

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

YAHSHUA MESSIAH IS ADONAI

1A1.01.10.15:ii

her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning, <sup>10</sup> Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! **for in one hour is thy judgment come.** (KJV)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** Many that have been posted on the list

**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** Most articles in September and October 2001

**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** As led

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the message is largely Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that the core document is **48%** as Yahweh would have it but the heart of the message is accurate. I declare that the statement in quotations attributed to Yahweh is a verbatim transcript of what was said to me.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **WORD FROM YAHWEH CONCERNING THIS ARTICLE**

On praying about this article, the following was given to the writer (James Robertson) by Yahweh:

>>> WORD BEGINS <<<

*"Yes indeed,*

*Verily I say unto you that the essence of this message is correct and is from me and that the United States of America is today the archetype of Babylon.*

*Yes, I confirm that the destruction of the United States of America draws nigh.*

*Indeed, within months parts of that great nation will be laid waste, indeed Babylon The Great, that great city New York will be laid waste in one hour.*

*Come out of her my people!*

*Set yourselves apart from Babylon.*

*There are some that I have called to stand as a pillar so that by some means some might be saved but the remnant in America is very small indeed and the few that remain will largely fall in the days ahead.*

*Yes indeed, the remnant that i command to remain, who sanctify themselves and trust in their Elohim will stand secure in all the turmoil and the torment. They will walk in the fiery furnace.*

*But as for the rest of you. Come out of her my people, come out, come out!*

*Flee to my Holy Mountains on other continents. Flee to Africa where my presence is established in this age.*

*Come out*

*come out*

*Come out!*

>>> WORD ENDS <<<

Word given to James Robertson  
Prophet of Yahweh  
22 October 2001

### **END TIME CONTEXT**

This article should be read in context with the series of articles following the events in the United States of America on 11 September 2001 (the World Trade Centre attacks, etc) and the series of articles relating to the withdrawing of the Grace restraining Satan and the commencement of Great Tribulation and judgment on the earth on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October 2001.

It provides further confirmation of the extent of the darkness that is come upon the earth.

---

>>> **MESSAGE BEGINS** <<<

# **WHY AMERICA IS ONE MANIFESTATION OF BABYLON**

by  
Norman Willis  
nwillis@regathering.com

There has been a lot of discussion recently about whether America is or is not Babylon, and will or will not be destroyed. There is convincing evidence on both sides of the argument, but it appears that the bulk of the evidence indicates that America either **is** Babylon, or at least is one manifestation of Babylon, and **will be** destroyed.

## **Babylon is a system**

In order to understand Babylon, we need to remember that Israelite worship is as much an Eastern religion as it is a Western one. That is to say, YHWH worship was the original worship, just as Hebrew (or Edenics) was the original language, from which all other languages (and religions) spun off. Thus a Middle Eastern religion is somewhat a blend (if you will) of Western and Eastern religions.

In Eastern thought, events in the outer world reflect events in the inner world, and vice-versa. That is to say that there is spiritual significance to any and every action we take in the outer world. There is no proper understanding of the Scriptures apart from this maxim.

## **Say what?**

If the Promised Land of Israel is a land where spiritual values are supposed to prevail over material ("worldly") values, then Babylon is the opposite. Babylon is the world where material concerns prevail over the spiritual.

Just as Day needs Night to define it, the Promised Land of Spiritual Rectitude is indefinable without a counterposing Babylon. Babylon is the antithesis of the Promised Land, thereby defining the Promised Land.

## **Wild.**

Avraham was called out of Babylon at Bereshith (Genesis) 12:1-3

12:1 And YHWH said to Avram, "Go yourself out of your land (Babylon), from your relatives and from your father's house, to a land which I show you. [2] And I shall make you a great nation, and bless you and make your name great, and you shall be a blessing! [3] And I shall bless those who bless you, and curse him who curses you. And in you, all the clans of the earth shall be blessed."

When Avram (later to be called Avraham) left Babylon, Ur of the Chaldees, he was not only leaving behind the physical land of Babylon, but he was also leaving behind the perverted spiritual system that valued material goods and wealth over that which is morally and spiritually right. This willingness to embrace what is right over what is wrong, even though it would cost him all his ties to his material family (his father's house) is what set Avram apart from the world, or made him "Qodesh."

It is this same willingness to leave behind the material world and material (family) ties **when they conflicted with spirituality** that set Avram apart. It is this same "setting apart" from earthly family (when it conflicts with spirituality) that Yahushua (or Yeshua) was alluding to at Mattithyahu (Matthew) 10:34, when He said,

[10:34] "Do not think that I have come to bring peace on earth. I did not come to bring peace, but a sword (or "division"), [35] for I have come to bring division, a man against his father (like Avram), a daughter against her mother, a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law, [36] and a man's enemies are those of his own household. [37] He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me, and he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me. [38] And he who does not take up his stake and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. [39] He who has found his life (in Babylon) shall lose it, and he that has lost his life (in Babylon) for My sake shall find it." Mattithyahu (Matthew) 10:34-39

### **What's your point?**

Babylon is a heart condition, but since the inner world is reflected in the outer world, Babylon is also reflected *in at least one place* upon the physical earth. Just as Avram sojourned out of Babylon into the Good Land in his heart, he also sojourned out of Babylon and in to the Promised Land in the real world. The outer world reflects the inner world. Most Westerners miss this subtle distinction.

### **But I thought Babylon was in Iraq?**

Saddam Hussein is said to be spending untold millions of dollars rebuilding Babylon upon its original foundations. He imagines himself to be the reincarnation of Nebuchadnezzar, and perhaps he is, in a sense. YHWH used Nebuchadnezzar against Israel to punish her for her sins, which is seemingly an apt description of what has been going on against Israel (the house of Yahudah) for the past fifty-some years, and what has been taking place against America (the house of Ephraim) for the past several weeks.

Yet just as Nebuchadnezzar was brought low (Daniel 4 and 5) because he allowed his heart to be lifted up, acting proudly (Daniel 5:20), so too will the Islamic world be brought low, once they have fulfilled El Eloah YHWH's purposes.

## **But what of America?**

Many people argue that the Church is Babylon, and there is Scriptural support for this argument. In fact, we are in agreement, but this article is not about that. The question at hand is, "If physical Babylon in Iraq is one literal, physical manifestation of Babylon, could there be another physical place in space called Babylon?"

That is to say, since Babylon is a system of exalting self rather than serving YHWH, could there be a second physical Babylon (besides Iraq), incorporating other spiritual aspects of Babylon, and suffering some of her prophetic fates? To answer that question, one might have to ask, "Is there a land where things of the material realm are valued and esteemed more highly than service to YHWH?"

Many people would say that most countries of the world can be described by the current world economic system of twisted values. We agree with that. And yet, is there one land that promulgates and exemplifies these values more than any other land on earth?

If the physical world reflects the spiritual world, then is there a focal-point, or a center for these value systems of vaunting self over service to the kingdom? Is there an idol, or a "graven image" that represents all these things?

## **Enough of your hypothesizing. What do the Scriptures say?**

If we look to the Scriptures to describe for us who is Babylon, we see a set of criterion that is matched only by America. We see that although historical Babylon is in Iraq, that Iraq is rebuilding historical Babylon, and that Iraq and the Islamic world certainly have a role to play in the Babylonian system of punishment against Israel, there is also a unique set of descriptions about Babylon that are fulfilled **only** by America.

Yirmeyahu (Jeremiah) 50-51 gives a comprehensive description of Babylon, as well as a rundown of the events that face Babylon in the end time. There are some interesting passages that need to be understood in context of the greater argument, if we are to understand why America is the manifestation of Bavel that will be destroyed.

Yirmeyahu 50:4 "In those days and at that time," declares YHWH," the children of Israel (basically the Christian peoples) shall come, they and the children of Yahudah (basically the Jews) together, weeping as they come, and seek YHWH their Elohim. [5] They shall ask the way to Tsion, their faces toward it, 'Come and let us join ourselves to YHWH, in an everlasting covenant, never to be forgotten.'"

With the Nazarene and Messianic movements growing rapidly and coming in to full flourish both in the Land and abroad, one could say that this passage is either beginning to happen, or will happen very shortly. At the

outside, this will happen at some point in the next twenty eight years (Hosea 6:2).

### **But does Scripture say to actually *leave* America?**

Yirmeyahu 50:8 Flee from the midst of Babel, come out of the **land** of the Chaldeans. And be as rams before a flock.

YHWH is specific that there will be a specific **land** that His people will have to come out of. Just as much as we need to come out of the specific heart-condition of Babylon, we will also have to come out of the physical **land** of Babylon, because the two are essentially inseparable.

After returning from the Land of Israel, I can safely vouch that the spiritual climate in Israel is far superior to the one in the land of America. America is a beautiful place, and it is all I have even known, but it is not now, nor has it ever been, nor will it ever be, the Promised Land.

### **Heresy!**

Yirmeyahu 50:9 For look, I am stirring up and bringing up **against Babel** an assembly of **great nations** from a **land of the north**, and they shall array themselves against her. From there she shall be captured - - their arrows are like those of a mighty skilled man, not returning empty-handed.

These "great nations" are traditionally interpreted to mean Russia, China, and their allies, otherwise thought of as the **Gog and Magog** of Yehezqel (Ezekiel) 38 and 39. The traditional airflight route for both atomic missiles and airborne troops is over the north pole, thus making China and Russia a "land of the north."

[10] And Chaldea shall become plunder; all who plunder her shall satisfy themselves.

If the Chaldea that is to be plundered is Iraq, how will all those who plunder her satisfy themselves? And yet, if the land to be plundered is America, it is easy to imagine how those from other nations would take great delight in "satisfying themselves" on American wealth.

[12] Your **mother** shall be greatly ashamed. She who bore you shall be humiliated. Look, **the last of the nations**, a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

America is typically reckoned as the last of the nations. The mother of America is England, who has taken part with us in the war against Afghanistan. This passage indicates that the land of England (Britain) will not fare well either.

[13] Because of the wrath of YHWH **she shall not be inhabited**, but she shall be deserted - - all of it. Everyone passing by Babel shall be astonished and whistle at all her plagues.

YHWH is known to speak in allusion, slang and metaphor, so "she shall not be inhabited" could be either literally, or metaphorically, but either way, it will not be a fun place in which to live.

Even if the alleged "safe areas" that some have "prophesied" are true, they might only be "safe" for a season, perhaps as the staging grounds for the Second Exodus (which we will discuss in an upcoming article).

[23] How **the hammer of all the world** has been cut off and broken! How Babel has become a ruin among the nations!

I forget which language it is (Spanish?), but one of the nations has a name for America as the "hammer of the world." This is consistent with America's moniker of the "World's Policeman."

[28] Listen! They flee and escape from **the land** of Babel, to declare in Tsiyon the vengeance of YHWH our Elohim, the vengeance of His Hekal.

Once again, we are to flee not just from the heart condition, but from the **land** of Babel.

[31] "See, I am against you, **O proud one!**" declares the Master YHWH of hosts, "for your day has come, the time for your punishment. [32] And **the proud one** shall stumble, and he shall fall, with no one to raise him up. **And I shall kindle a fire** in his cities, and it shall devour all around him."

One report I read estimated that Osama Bin Laden may have at his disposal up to some 230 nuclear warheads, probably obtained from the former Soviet Union. I can not confirm that report, but it seems quite possible. Given the porous nature of United States borders over the past many decades (which has not gotten much better, incidentally), it would not be very difficult to imagine how these warheads could have been brought in to America.

If smugglers can bring literally tons of cocaine in through the United States' borders each year, then how difficult could it have been to bring in some back-pack or car-packed megatonnage, armed with a suicide bomber?

[37] A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the **mixed peoples who are in her midst**, and they shall become like women. A sword is upon her treasures, and they shall be plundered.

Which nation on earth does this passage refer to best? Is a reference to "mixed peoples who are in her midst" refer to Iraq? Or does it refer to America(/England)?

[38] A sword is **upon her waters**, and they shall be dried up. For it is a **land of carved images**, and they boast about their idols.

This could be a double reference to both Iraq and America. However, America certainly has more waters than Iraq, and America is also the land of carved images, in which the people take great pride (Nike, Chevrolet, television commercials, Saks Fifth Avenue, Levis, etceteras).

[39] Therefore the wild desert beasts shall dwell with the jackals, and the ostriches dwell in it. **And it shall never again be inhabited**, nor dwelt in, unto all generations.

YHWH often speaks with an artistic flair, as certainly there were **some** inhabitants (mostly Bedouin) in the good Land while it was prophesied to lie "deserted" and a waste, "without inhabitant," but *comparatively speaking* it was deserted. It became as nothing like civilization as it was known in Solomon's time, and nothing like we think of it today.

### **So what are you saying?**

Yirmeyahu (Jeremiah) 51:6 **Flee from the midst of Babel, and let each one save his life! Do not be cut off in her crookedness**, for this is the time of the vengeance of YHWH, the recompense He is repaying her.

If you are blessed with provable Jewish heritage, this might be a good time to consider Aliyah most prayerfully. We will publish another article on this topic later, but prophetically speaking, it may be safer to dwell in the Land than here in America, or anywhere else the Babylonian capitalist system predominates.

[7] Babel was a golden cup in the hand of YHWH, making drunk all the earth. The nations drank her wine, that is why the nations went mad!

If you meditate on it, then the implication is clear. YHWH has used this Babylon as an implement of His will. Babel (America, the temporary homeland of Ephraim) was a golden cup **in YHWH's hand**. And the nations have drunk of the wine of profits over righteous conduct - - that is why the nations went mad. This Babylon has been a tool of YHWH.

[8] Babel shall suddenly fall and be broken. Howl for her! Take balm for her pain - - if so be, she might be healed.

I have been praying for well over a year that YHWH will show me how to take the balm for her pain...but He has not shown me yet. I will be very glad to have additional prayers go out, that we might be shown how to take this balm for Babylon, that she might be healed.

[9] We would have healed Babel, but she is **not healed**. **Let us leave her** and each go to his own land, for her judgment reaches to the heavens and is lifted up into the clouds.

The word for "Lifted up" in the Hebrew is "NASA."

"Each go to his own land" is the subject of much discussion. It may be an indication that we are each to go to the homeland of his own tribe, in which case I can not go anywhere yet, as my tribal homeland (tribe of Gad) is in the Jordan. If that is the case, it would indicate that there is yet time (perhaps as much as twenty-eight years) and a major conflagration in the Middle East before the Second Exodus.

Others may opt to return to ancestral homelands, perhaps in Europe, Africa, Asia, or elsewhere. Whatever you do, consider it prayerfully. Be sure to let the Ruach rule over you, and not vice versa.

I do maintain that for those blessed with provable Jewish ancestry, it may be advantageous to go now, for those who are able to go now, and to rely upon the Hand of YHWH to protect you, as he tells us at Zechariah 14:2

### **Hey, let's get back to talking about Babylon**

[13] **You who dwell upon many waters**, great in treasures, your end has come, the measure of your greedy gain.

Iraq is a landlocked country. They are not great in treasures. America is a land that dwells upon many waters. And no one exercises greedy gain like America.

[42] The sea has risen over Babel, she has been covered with the roaring of its waves. [43] Her cities have become a ruin, a dry land and a desert, a land where no one dwells, neither does son of man (Yeshua?) pass by it. [44] And I shall punish Bel in Babel. And I shall make him spew out what he has swallowed (profit), and nations shall no longer stream to him. Even the wall of Babel shall fall.

Even the wall of Babel shall fall. A prominent news journal in Britain proclaimed that "Fortress America has been breached."

[45] Come out of her **midst**, My people! And let each one deliver his being from the burning displeasure of YHWH.

Again, if you are blessed with provable Jewish heritage, this might be an excellent time to make Aliyah. YH willing, we will do a number of pieces to show why it might be far better to go to the Land now, than to go to the Land later.

[53] Though Babel should mount up to the heavens, and though she should make the height of her strength inaccessible, **ravagers shall come to her from Me**," declares YHWH.

This is pure conjecture, but we are back to the report of the 230 man-pack nuclear warheads. Star Wars won't do much good if the man-packs were already smuggled in to the country before the incident on September 11th.

YHWH shall send the ravagers (fundamentalist Islam). But if YHWH sends the ravagers against Babel, then how is there any defense against them?

Zechariah 2:7 "Oh Tzion! Escape, **you who dwell with** the daughter of Babel!"

### **Are you sure that America is Babel? Is there more proof?**

Yeshayahu (Isaiah) 47:7 "And you said, 'I am mistress forever,' so that you did not take these matters to heart, and did not remember the latter end of them.

Just yesterday I was driving in a nearby town and saw a sign saying, "America shall not fall."

Yeshayahu (Isaiah) 47:8 "And now, hear this, you who are given to pleasures, who dwells complacently, who says in your heart, '**I am**, there is none but me. I do not sit as a widow, nor do I know the loss of children.'"

Who is given to pleasures more than America? Who has secularized the school system? Who says in her heart, "I reign forever"?

Yeshayahu (Isaiah) 47:9 "Both of these come upon you suddenly, in one day: the loss of children, and widowhood. They shall come upon you because of your many witchcrafts, for your numerous potent spells. [10] And you have trusted in your evil, you have said, 'No one sees me.' Your wisdom and your knowledge have led you astray. And you have said in your heart, '**I am**, and there is none but me.'

Once again, secular America worshipping the "All-Mighty" dollar.

47:13 "You are exhausted by your many counsels; let the astrologers, the stargazers, and those who prognosticate by the new moons stand up and save you from what is coming upon you.

"Many counsels" is a reference to democracy, which is unable to take a hard line stand against fanatic Islam, since there are thirteen million Muslims in America. All recent American Presidents have been known to consult astrologers. This was especially prevalent in the Reagan era.

As an ex-divination adept, I can assure you that divination **works**, at least in the short term. The only thing that does not seem apparent is the long-term cost (ultimately destruction). Divination (astrology, oracles, et al) are a superb deception, because they give the appearance of divine guidance, while actually being Satanic.

## **What about the other prophets?**

Habaquq 1:6 "See, I am raising up the Chaldeans, a bitter and hasty nation, who is going through the breadth of the earth, to possess dwelling places that are not theirs."

This could be a dual reference to both the Islamic world, and to the United States.

Habaquq 1:7 "They are frightening and fearsome, their right-ruling and their exaltation proceed from themselves."

Another reference to democracy.

Habaquq 1:10 "And they scoff at sovereigns, and princes are a laughing matter to them. They laugh at every stronghold, for the pile up the earth and seize it."

America literally scoffs at sovereigns, and princes are a laughing matter to us. We have laughed at every stronghold, and are presently trying to bomb Osamabin Laden out of his stronghold in Afghanistan.

## **OK, OK. So what is Babylon, then? Is it just America? Or is it more than that?**

Among other things, Babylon is exemplified by the system of world democracy.

In democracy, the people rule. We like ruling. That sounds good to our fleshly nature.

But the truth is that we are living under a divine dictatorship. YHWH of hosts is our Sovereign, and we are here to serve Him, and not ourselves. YHWH has ordained His manner of priestly government, and in order to fall under his protection, we must submit ourselves to His reign. He will only protect His subjects. That is to say, He will only protect those who are in subjection to Him and His will.

It is hard for Westerners to get used to the idea of serving a King...but we have got no more than twenty-eight years to get used to the idea...possibly a whole lot less.

## **What else? What else is Babylon?**

Babylon is the system of material values over spiritual values, of which America is the foremost proponent. It is the system in which "get" and "take" try to subdue "give" and "serve." Babylon is the system of valuing money over "that which is right."

**I need to work on that, of course, but that's obvious. What else is Babylon.**

Babylon is a system of religious plurality. Ishtar ("Easter") was a temple prostitute, but she was also considered a goddess that would welcome back other religions from the lands that Babylon (in Iraq) had conquered. She welcomed religious pluralism.

Ishtar ("Easter") was known as the goddess of freedom of religion. She was called "The Mother of Immigrants," the same as we have in America today.

**But Babylon depicts not just a heart condition, but an actual, physical land?**

Both.

The Statue of Liberty is very much patterned after Ishtar. Her "graven image" was classically depicted as wearing a crown, holding a torch in one hand, and the Book of Hammurabi's Law in the other hand. She was also known as "Diana" to the Greeks (Reference Acts and as "Libertas" to the Romans, from whence the word "Liberty" comes.

Thus the Statue of Liberty is in all actual fact the Graven Image of Libertas (or Ishtar). It does not symbolize or depict submission to YHWH's Scriptural rule, but rather the exaltation or "lifting up" of oneself, so as to say "I am, and there is none but me."

Of course, the Statue of Libertas was sent to America by a couple of European Masons.

**Are there other abominations in the land of America?**

As you enter the Hudson Harbor in New York, there is an actual New York suburb called Babylon. Prior to Saddam Hussein's rebuilding the Tower of Babel in the last decade or so, Babylon, NY was the only Babylon on earth. As you float in to Hudson Harbor, you can see a banner that says, "Welcome to Babylon."

The Washington Monument is fashioned after an Asherah ("Easter") pole in Babylon.

The Second Temple in Babylon is called the "White House."

Further, the Capitol Building in Washington DC is fashioned after a Babylonian temple.

And finally, there were 42 kings of Israel before Israel was taken in to captivity in Babylon. President Bush is the 43rd sitting President, but if you consider the fact that one of the Presidents before him was elected in to

office twice (with a break in service), that makes President Bush the 42nd President.

There are arguments that we have more time, and arguments that we have very little more time. Whatever you do, stay in the Spirit, and follow its lead. Consider all of your actions prayerfully, and listen for the still small voice. But there is strong Scriptural evidence to suggest that we may be safer in the Land, than here in America.

In His service,

Norman Willis  
General Overseer  
The Israelite sect of the Nazarenes  
Restoring the original faith of the Apostles

<http://www.regathering.com>

When YHWH our Elohim is with you, Do all that is in your heart.

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

---

## **CLOSURE**

This report provides further confirmation of what is happening in the World today and it is hoped that readers will take action to strengthen their faith and grow closer to Yahweh that they may overcome in the perilous times in which we live. Those in the United States who do not know for absolute certain that they are called to remain should pray earnestly for a way to leave immediately!

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

22 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_15\_Why America is One Manifestation of Babylon .pdf / .wpd

YAHSHUA THE ANOINTED ONE  
IS ADONAI \*

**END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES**

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN THE ANOINTING  
OF THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT OF YAHWEH\*

(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.16)

**PROPHETIC CONTEXT TO CURRENT TRIBULATION  
PRISONS, APOSTATE CHURCH, STREET CHURCH**

by  
Various Prophets

**BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION**

**ABSTRACT:** This article presents three prophetic messages received from the Anzac prophetic list on 22 October. These provide specific confirmation of certain statements made on the ETI list in recent weeks and additional insight of what Yahweh is saying.

The first message relates to those in prison and other rejects of society being regarded by Yahweh as precious jewels in His Kingdom because of their spiritual sensitivity and the zeal with which they will serve Him once converted.

The second message relates to the role of Satan within the church and the failure of ordained "men of God" to preach the full, unadulterated Word of Yahweh. Yahweh is seeking for men who will stand for the full truth of His Word. This word was given in the 1970's and Yahweh indicates that the failure of believers to embrace the entire truth of His Word is a major factor behind the judgment and Tribulation that has now come upon believers in particular and the world in general.

The third message relates to Yahweh taking His people out of formal assemblies into city-wide congregations that meet as the Spirit leads. In the commentary it is noted that the advent of the family of demons called "The Beast" which is rapidly infiltrating the church and taking over many who have fallen into Satan's trap of touching Yahweh's anointed and continuing to preach false doctrines even when afforded the opportunity to correct, means that the fulfilment of this prophecy will only be visible to those with eyes to see.

These three messages together continue to develop the extreme gravity of the situation facing the world and the body of believers in this hour. Readers are cautioned NOT to speak against any person who has ever been anointed by Yahweh, no matter how apostate they become. Judgment belongs to Yahweh and He will judge those who touch those He has anointed, even if they are apostate. If Yahweh chooses to rebuke such a man He will do so through His prophets who will speak directly to the man concerned, not on web sites, newspapers, journals or other public media.

**WRITERS** : Bill Yount, unknown, Andrew Strom, commentary by Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**LIST** : 1A1: Teaching  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
The word generally translated "Christ" or "Messiah" actually means "anointed one" referring to the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh on all who truly believe;

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**YAHSHUA MESSIAH IS ADONAI**

1A1.01.10.16:ii

**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophecies and commentary  
**ISSUE DATE** : 22 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT** : Prophecies regarding the church and the age  
**Secondary Subject** : Judgment of the church is imminent  
**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES**: judgment, prisons, street churches, fall of the formal church, apostasy, missions, revival

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE**: Jeremiah 25:32-38 <sup>32</sup> Thus says Yahweh of hosts: "Behold, disaster shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the farthest parts of the earth. <sup>33</sup> "And at that day the slain of Yahweh shall be from one end of the earth even to the other end of the earth. They shall not be lamented, or gathered, or buried; they shall become refuse on the ground. <sup>34</sup> "Wail, shepherds, and cry! Roll about in the ashes, you leaders of the flock! For the days of your slaughter and your dispersions are fulfilled; you shall fall like a precious vessel. <sup>35</sup> **And the shepherds will have no way to flee, nor the leaders of the flock to escape.** <sup>36</sup> **A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and a wailing of the leaders to the flock will be heard. For Yahweh has plundered their pasture,** <sup>37</sup> **And the peaceful dwellings are cut down because of the fierce anger of Yahweh** <sup>38</sup> **He has left His lair like the lion; for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the Oppressor, and because of His fierce anger."** (NKJ adjusted)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES**: Many that have been posted on the list  
**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES**: Most articles in September and October 2001  
**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES**: As led

**COPYRIGHT**: All copyright in articles published by ETI is waived. The Word of Yahweh is a free gift and readers are encouraged to distribute these materials as widely as they feel led. Readers are free to make use of extracts and partial quotations as they see fit and are asked only to consider their accountability on the Day of Judgement if they do so.

**DECLARATION**: I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the message is largely Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that the core documents are **80%** as Yahweh would have then and the heart of the messages are accurate. I declare that the statements i have placed in quotations in the portions written by me and attributed to Yahweh are a verbatim transcript of what was said to me.

Insofar as the bulk of this article makes use of documents from other sources, the publication of this information does not constitute endorsement of those ministries by ETI or endorsement of ETI by those ministries. The articles have been included as received barring minor formatting. Insofar as certain nomenclature and other statements in these articles does not accord with that applied at ETI, readers are encouraged to discern for themselves what is correct in the sight of Yahweh.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER**: Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **PREAMBLE**

These three prophetic messages are back issues received today (22 October 2001) from the ANZAC Prophetic List after i subscribed to it a few days ago.

They were received in this sequence and i was impressed to combine them in one article. They provide some confirmatory context to what has been published in recent weeks.

The first article stresses that many of the most spiritually sensitive people are in prisons. Yahweh showed the writer in 1995 that many of the most spiritually sensitive women in the world are in prostitution or witchcraft as a consequence of the wrong doctrines of the church.

The second article expresses Yahweh's view of the apostate church in harsh terms. The dream was apparently given in the 1970's, in other words about thirty years ago. The church has failed to correct the numerous wrongs in doctrine. It has failed to restore the true Names Yahweh and Yahshua, failed to reinstate the seventh day (Saturday) Sabbath and failed to teach the stake instead of the cross. It has failed to teach the truth that it is Yahweh's perfect will for more than one woman to marry the same man and that Isaiah 4:1 indicates there will be seven times more women than men

in the body of true believers in this age. This insistence on propagating what Yahweh refers to as *"the abominable heresy of enforced monogamy"* has resulted in wholesale fornication, divorce, abortion, unscriptural "age of consent" laws and hundreds millions of devastated and hurt women and billions of souls in hell.

These and the failure to correct the many other terrible falsehoods that have been preached in the name of "Jesus Christ" regarding abolition of Torah, cheap grace, etc despite graphic prophecies such as that contained below, have now brought about a situation where the harsh judgments prophesied on the ETI list in recent weeks must now be effected by Yahweh. Very few of those in formal ecclesiastical positions will survive, very few of those who regard themselves as strong believers will survive. The vast majority have read prophecies like these as applying to others and not recognized that THEY are the objects of the prophecies.

The third prophecy speaks of a break down of formal organized brick and mortar churches in favour of a "street church". This has been taking place for many years on a low key basis. It may become more visible in time but the level of tribulation and the enormous increase in false prophets and false ministers operating under the anointing of the demonic family known as "The Beast" preaching a false "Christ" under a demonic anointing and performing counterfeit miracles will largely mask this move. The "church" will appear to be alive and well and prospering and yet hundreds of millions of souls will be following Satan to hell through these "ministries".

Even "the elect" will be hard pressed not to be deceived Mark 13:22 *"For false christs and false prophets will rise and show signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect."* (NKJ)

It is important to note that we are each called to discern, FOR OURSELVES but NOT to judge and not to publicise. We must ask Yahweh to guide us, to open our eyes, to open the doors He wants open that no one can close and close the doors He wants closed that no one can open, bring the people He wants into our lives and take those He does not want out, etc. Then, we must quietly go our own way and serve Him doing ONLY what we are called to do.

NO ONE is called by Yahweh to publicly attack any other man or woman, to broadcast or publish in any shape or form articles seeking to demonstrate the apostasy of any person or in any other way undertake any sort of "witch hunt", "Beast hunt" or "anti-Christ hunt". These things are SPIRITUAL, they are to be spiritually discerned and spiritually warred against! Remember that even though he had been anointed king of Israel and Saul had been publicly rejected, David NEVER spoke against Saul, David ALWAYS honoured Saul and fled from him rather than confront him and kill him. Even AFTER Saul's death, after Saul had consulted a medium and been utterly rejected by Yahweh, David STILL referred to Saul as "Yahweh's anointed" and EVEN IN DEATH David honoured his enemy!

We are required to do the same. David was *"a man after Yahweh's own heart"* 1 Samuel 13:14 and Acts 13:22 and we MUST emulate him if we are to be men after Yahweh's own heart! That means that we NEVER speak against any man or woman who has EVER been called by Yahweh, even if ONLY FOR ONE HOUR!

### **END TIME CONTEXT**

This article should be read in context with the series of articles following the events in the United States of America on 11 September 2001 (the World Trade Centre attacks, etc) and the series of articles relating to the withdrawing of the Grace restraining Satan and the commencement of Great Tribulation and judgment on the earth on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October 2001.

It provides further confirmation of current spiritual events.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

# **PROPHETIC CONTEXT TO CURRENT TRIBULATION PRISONS, APOSTATE CHURCH, STREET CHURCH**

from the  
ANZAC Prophetic List  
[prophetic@revival.gen.nz](mailto:prophetic@revival.gen.nz)

## **PRISONS HOLD GOD'S TREASURES**

by  
Bill Yount

It was late and I was tired, wanting to go to sleep, but God wanted to talk; It was about midnight, but it dawned on me that God does not sleep.

His question made me restless. *"Bill, where on earth does man keep his most priceless treasures and valuables?"* I said, *"Lord, usually these treasures like gold, silver, diamonds and precious jewels are kept locked up somewhere out of sight with usually guards and security to keep them under lock and key."* God spoke. *"Like man, My most valuable treasures on earth are also locked up."*

I then saw Jesus standing in front of seemingly thousands of prisons and jails.

The Lord said, *"These have almost been destroyed by the enemy, but these ones have the greatest potential to be used and to bring forth glory to my name. Tell MY people, I am going this hour to the prisons to activate the gifts and callings that lie dormant in these lives that were given before the foundation of the earth. Out from these walls will come forth an Army of spiritual giants who will have power to literally kick down the gates of Hell and overcome satanic powers that are holding many of My own people bound in My own house."*

*Tell my people that great treasure is behind these walls in these forgotten vessels. My people must come forth and touch these ones, for a mighty anointing will be unleashed upon these for future victory in My kingdom. THEY MUST BE RESTORED."* I then saw the Lord step up to the prison doors with a key. One key fit every lock and the gates began to open. I then heard and saw great explosions which sounded like dynamite going off behind the walls. It sounded like all-out spiritual warfare. Jesus turned and said, *"Tell My people to go in now and pick up the spoil and rescue these."* Jesus then began walking in and touching inmates who were thronging Him. Many being touched instantly began to have a golden glow come over them. God spoke to me, *"THERE'S THE GOLD!"* Others had a silver glow around them. God said, *"THERE'S THE SILVER!"*

Like slow motion they began to grow into what appeared to be giant knights in armor-like warriors. They had on the entire armor of God and every piece was solid and pure gold! Even golden shields! When I saw the golden shields, I heard God say to these warriors: *"Now go and take what Satan has taught you and use it against him. Go and pull down the strongholds coming against MY church."* The spiritual giants then started stepping over the prison walls with no one to resist them, and they went immediately to the very front line of the battle with the enemy. I saw them walk right past the church and big-name ministers known for their power with God were surpassed by the giant warriors like David going after Goliath! They crossed the enemy's line and started delivering many of God's people from the clutches of Satan while demons trembled and fled out of sight at their presence.

No one, not even the church, seemed to know who these spiritual giants were or where they came from. All you could see was the armor, the golden armor of God, from head to foot, and the shields of gold were there. The shields were restored to God's House and there was great victory and rejoicing. I also saw silver, precious treasures, and vessels being brought in. Beneath the gold and silver were the people that nobody knew: REJECTS OF SOCIETY, STREET PEOPLE, THE OUTCASTS, THE POOR and the DESPISED. These were the treasures that were missing from His House.

In closing the Lord said, *"If my people want to know where they are needed, tell them they are needed in the STREETS, the HOSPITALS, the MISSIONS, and PRISONS. When they come there they will find Me and the next move of my Spirit and they will be judged by My Word in Matthew 25:42. "For I was hungry and you gave me no meat: I was thirsty and you gave me no drink: I was a stranger and you took me not in: naked and you clothes me not: Sick and in prison and you visited me not."*

To join or leave the List email [prophetic@revival.gen.nz](mailto:prophetic@revival.gen.nz)

WEBSITES: Dreams and Visions Supersite:

<http://crash.ihug.co.nz/~revival/index2.html>

New Zealand Revival Bulletin <http://crash.ihug.co.nz/~revival>

>>> MESSAGE ENDS <<<

>>> JAR: Yahweh says concerning this message that this is vital BUT that His people have been less than diligent in this. He says further that *"it is frequently the "denominations" and groups that most mainstream "Christians" despise and label as "cults" that have been most faithful in this and will receive the greatest rewards in heaven."*<<<

## **VISION OF THE SWORD AND THE SERPENT**

(Author unknown - 1970's).

This is the vision / revelation. I was in the midst of a great meeting hall (a church), and the walls and ceilings were covered with jewels and ornaments, and the windows were made of colored glass (a typical cathedral or church). The hall was full of people, some rich, some poor, some sick and crippled, mute and blind; but all had chains on and were hand-cuffed, and no one was free, (a picture of today's church, they are in church but they are not free).

In front of the meeting hall was a large platform, with a pulpit on one side and a large cage on the other, with a huge green serpent in it; and hanging over where the speaker would stand, was a great sword suspended by two strings horizontally; and on the platform were several ministers, 8 or 10, clothed in clerical robes, sitting one behind the other, one seated just a little above the other.

The assembly looked upon these men and they looked upon the church. There was silence for a while, until a thundering voice sounded from the pulpit, as if it came directly from God, saying, *"Who will declare the whole counsel of God?"* And the first clergyman arose with a Bible in his hand, and when he did, the old green serpent uncoiled and stretched out hissing against the man with sparkling eyes and protruding fangs; and the man of God, falsely so-called, sank back into his seat and placed his Bible under the chair. And when the serpent stretched up his head and touched the sword, he said to that man, *Anyone who obeys the voice of God, I will kill with this sword.* And for a little while, there was silence again.

And then the Voice sounded from the pulpit again, *"Who will declare the whole counsel of God?"* And then the second man in clerical robes arose as if he would step forward, and again the serpent uncoiled against him, and he tumbled back with fear and sat down and placed his Bible under his chair (hiding the Word). The serpent again touched the sword, and with the same remark said, *I will kill you, if you obey the voice of God.*

And for the third time the Voice from the pulpit thundered, and a third man arose and sat down like the two before him. And again and again the Voice sounded until each of the clergyman had had an opportunity to resist the serpent, but fear overcame them all, like the first three had been overcome. And the serpent smiled with his evil smile.

And then the Voice sounded again from the pulpit saying, *"Oh if there were a man, Oh if there were a man; Oh if there were a man who would declare the whole counsel of God, that these chained men might be set free! is there not one man?"* Then a man of little stature (meaning he was nothing in the sight of the world), ascended the platform and stood under the sword, and

he lifted up his eyes toward heaven and said, *"Into Thy hands O God, I commit my spirit"*.

Then he opened the Bible and read. He didn't add anything to It, and he didn't take anything from It; he read the Word, and spoke as a man having authority. And when he had finished, the old serpent stretched up to the edge of the sword and cut off one of the strings holding the sword in place, and the sword swung down and missed him and passed over his head; because he was a man of "little stature"; and the weight of the sword made the other string to break, and the sword swung back and pierced the hearts of those clergymen who were lined up and nailed them to the wall. And a great scream of despair sounded from the pulpit; but an even greater cry of joy sounded from the assembly, for every man's chains were loosed and they were set free! (By the word they were set free).

When this vision had vanished, I saw another vision of the Savior in a cloud, just above my head. He spoke saying, *"Hear my son the meaning of these things. The meeting hall which you saw is the secularized church, having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof. They are all covered with the jewels of the joys of this world, and there is no end to their silver and gold."*

*The people which you saw, are those for whom I died, but My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge; they have eyes, but they do not see; they have ears, but they cannot hear. They are truly in bondage and must be set free!*

*The platform in which you saw, on which the clergymen were sitting; the platform is the preconceived ideas, having their origins from the pit of hell.*

*The pulpit is the throne of God; and the serpent, old Lucifer himself. The sword which you saw, is the Word of God; and the strings on which it was hanging, mean the power of the Word to give life or the power of the Word to take life. Life was given to the man of little stature and life taken from the clergymen that did not preach My Word! The clergymen that you saw, are men (& women) from every church who pretend to know Me, but they teach My people things which are not written in the Book of life; and their pride and their presumption, and their worldly spirit force them to obey Satan, who is a liar and the father of lies; and each of the clergymen try and exceed the other in elegance, in extensive writings, argumentation and the like; but they only consider the "letter" of the Word, and leave out the "spirit" of the Word.*

*And the day will come and now is at hand, when they shall all perish, just like these. After having considered this horrible scene, the Lord spoke again with these words, Do you remember My words in the prophecy of Jeremiah chapter 23, as well as My words in the prophecy of Ezekiel chapter 34?" Jesus said, "Read it". And I opened my Bible and read, "Woe unto the shepherds that destroy and scatter the sheep of My pasture, saith the LORD." (Jer.23:1) "In the prophets I have see a horrible thing, they committ*

*adultery and they walk in falsehood: (a perversion of the Word of God), and strengthen the hands of evil doers." (Jer.23:14).*

Jesus said, *"At the end of days you shall understand this. Woe to the shepherds that feed themselves, should not the shepherds feed the flock!" (Ezek.34:2). "The weak you have not strengthened, nor have you healed the sick, you've not bound up that which was broken, and neither have you sought that which was lost; but with harshness and with rigor have you ruled over them". (Ezek.34:4). "I will destroy the fat and the strong shepherds; and I will feed them with judgement". (Ezek34:16). "Then He said to me, That these false shepherds shall in no wise escape when the sword falls upon them. But My sheep must be warned, they must be set free!"*

And again He said, *"Do you remember My words in the prophecy of Jeremiah in the latter part of chapter 25? Read it!"* And I read these words, *"And the slain if the LORD shall be in that day from one end of the earth, even to the other end of the earth:" (Jer.25:33). "Howl ye shepherds, for the day of your slaughter is come!" (Jer.25:34).*

Then He said to me, *"These days shall come quickly, the shepherds shall howl, yea, there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth; but when the sword has fallen it will be to late forever. The man whom you saw who was of little stature, is every man and woman who will humble himself or herself, and be obedient even to the death of the cross, putting his or hers trust in God, and going forward declaring the whole counsel of God! Oh, if I could find such a man, can you tell Me where there is one? With such a man I could shake heaven and earth, saith the LORD. End".*

>>> MESSAGE ENDS <<<

>>> JAR: Yahweh says concerning this message (given in the 1970's) that this and messages like it form the basis of the terrible judgment that is coming upon the "church" and particularly those who take the title "Pastor", "Reverend", etc contrary to His Word. He says, *"verily the fire of my wrath toward these hateful shepherds who are not shepherds at all but professional hucksters who tout My Word for gain, is kindled regarding all the damnable heresies that they have persisted in enforcing on My people".*

Refer previous articles on the ETI list and further articles which will, Yahweh willing, follow shortly for an overview of the heresies to which this prophesy refers. Many of these issues have been canvassed on the ETI list and others will be dealt with shortly. The series on "Yahweh's Wrath for The Church" Why Judgment is Coming On the Church Today" is particularly relevant. It is these same heresies that are responsible for the "Dark Beam over the Dome of The Rock" reported recently. <<<

# **THE COMING 'STREET-CHURCH'**

by  
Andrew Strom

We have already looked at the vision of the Bride leaving Christendom forever. Here are some further visions of the 'street-church' Revival that is now so near.

THE INCREDIBLE "STREET-CHURCH" OF TOMORROW by Andrew Strom.

For the past fifteen years or more, all over the world God has been warning His people of the great "shaking" and Reformation that are about to come upon His church. In 1982, for instance, in a very powerful visitation, one well-known American intercessor / leader was clearly spoken to by God: *"I am going to change the understanding and expression of Christianity IN THE EARTH in one generation"*.

As we have seen in the vision of the Bride, she was seen leaving 'Christendom' (and all that goes with it) forever - leaving behind the 'church system' as we know it. From this and many other visions and prophecies, etc, in New Zealand, it has become obvious to us that IN ORDER TO BE PART OF THE NEW MOVE OF GOD IT WILL BE NECESSARY TO COMPLETELY LEAVE TODAY'S CHURCH SYSTEM (- but only when God says). This is not "rebellion". What God has shown us in this regard actually has a tremendous amount of historic precedent, both in Scripture and in church history (Luther, Wesley, Booth, etc).

Of course, those with a vested interest in maintaining the present church hierarchies and systems will be violently opposed to such an idea. Many reformers faced enormous opposition from the established church leadership of their day for precisely this reason. This is why true Reformation and Revival are often the most controversial and the most persecuted spiritual events of their time.

Something that God has made very clear to us in NZ is that the coming Revival is to be a "street-based" (or `open-air' based) move of God. Today we have a "meetings and buildings" oriented church, a church that is hidden away in `boxes' from the eyes of the world. But, like the early church (where they met daily in the huge open-air temple courtyard - probably the most public place in all Jerusalem), and also like the mighty Wesley and Salvation Army Revivals, the coming move of God is to be truly street-based. (There will also, like the early church, be gatherings of the saints from "house to house" - Acts 2:41-47).

God is also going to use this Reformation and Revival to smash down the institutional walls that separate the Christians. Jesus has never stopped

desiring that there be only "one" undivided body. Today, however, just amongst the Pentecostal / Charismatic Christians alone there are so many separate "labels", groups and denominations that it is almost impossible to count them all. Many of them seem to operate almost like competing corporations, selling a similar "product" under different labels. It's ridiculous! And the whole church system today is set up in such a way that it just ensures that these divisions continue. These are `structural' divisions that have been virtually set in concrete - "institutionalised" divisions that are simply accepted and perpetuated by each new generation of Christians.

God is going to smash down these `walls' in this Revival. How? By bringing His people out from underneath all these "labels"! In one very significant vision several years ago, a NZ prophet saw God firing "flaming arrows" into the churches. These flaming arrows were `on-fire' ministries, speaking the word of God. However, the Pastors were rushing around trying to damp down the flames! God then sent a "mighty wind" to fan the flames, and suddenly the doors of the churches burst open and all the people flooded out onto the streets to become one huge throng. I believe that this is an exact picture of what is about to take place, and in many ways it also illustrates the whole concept of "Reformation" rather well.

Another local intercessor was also shown a vision relating to this several years ago, while deep in prayer. The first thing she saw was church buildings of every kind - stained glass, steeples, plain and modern, etc. This part of the vision was in black and white. The churches all looked abandoned - like a ghost town, with birds nesting in them and doors and windows askew, etc. And in each church, the intercessor saw a huge old curtain or `veil' that was in absolute tatters.

The second part of the vision was all in colour. She saw hundreds of Christians outdoors (with guitars, etc) fellowshiping together in the open air. She knew that these Christians had abandoned their church buildings and `divisions', and were now fellowshiping freely out-of-doors. When she asked God what the huge tattered curtain in each of the abandoned churches represented, she was told that when Jesus was crucified, the veil/curtain in the temple was rent, thus allowing the people free access to the `holy of holies'. However, the churches had raised up this veil once again. But now these structures had been abandoned, thus allowing the common people free access to God's holy-of-holies once more. What an astounding vision!

One of the best examples I know of a truly "street-based" Revival movement was the early Salvation Army (1860's to the 1890's). In those days, the Salvationists were largely a bunch of `on-fire', praying zealots, given to holding open-air street meetings in which their brass bands would crash away raucously and their preachers would exhort the people to repentance under a mighty anointing. Their motto was, "Go for souls, and go for the worst!" Many early Salvationists were arrested, and there were often full-scale riots involving huge mobs, etc. The newspapers were full of it. The Salvationists were both controversial and notorious. And thousands upon

thousands of people were converted. Within days of the first tiny contingent of Salvationists arriving in New Zealand, the following cable-gram was despatched to General Booth in England: *"Dunedin, Auckland blazing. Christchurch shortly. Reinforce sharp."*

There can be no doubt that God desires a loving, militant "street-level" Church today. After all, isn't that what the early church was all about? I believe that it will become common for incredible signs, wonders and miracles to be performed on the streets as a result of this coming Revival. In fact, I believe that we are about to see a demonstration of God's glory in the area of the miraculous that will be even more powerful than the book of Acts.

Enormous love, enormous boldness and 'joy unspeakable' will be just some of the characteristics of this Revival. And everything will be bathed in prayer. In fact this Revival is going to be BUILT on prayer. As Charles Finney said, *"Revival comes from heaven when heroic souls enter the conflict determined to win or die... `The kingdom of heaven suffereth violence and the violent take it by force."* There is no substitute for faith-filled, Spirit-fired "agonizing" prayer. Only those who are prepared and praying will be involved in this Revival from the beginning. As history shows, great blessing can only ever fall when the people of God learn to seek His face with all their heart.

>>> MESSAGE ENDS <<<

>>> JAR: The Father says that this has been happening for years but the impetus will become more pronounced. However, we must be aware that many of the buildings are being taken over by the beast and a false "Christ" will be preached under a false anointing with false signs and wonders and many will be deceived. *"This is part of the consequence of the withdrawal of Grace on 9 October 2001, there is NO MORE Grace to keep people from being deceived, they must discern the truth themselves, they must cease to turn to men as teachers and make themselves utterly dependent on My Spirit", saith Yahweh.* <<<

>>> **END OF ARTICLE** <<<

---

## **CLOSURE**

This report provides further confirmation of what is happening in the World and particularly the "church" and Body of believers today and it is hoped that readers will take action to strengthen their faith and grow closer to Yahweh that they may overcome in the perilous times in which we live. All should earnestly and urgently turn to Yahweh to guide them to remove all false doctrine from their lives.

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

22 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_16\_Various Prophecies On The Church From The Anzac Prophetic List .pdf / .wpd

## YAHSHUA THE ANOINTED ONE IS ADONAI\*

### END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES

FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN THE ANOINTING  
OF THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT OF YAHWEH\*

(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



(1A1.01.10.17)

### ANTHRAX VISION FOR AMERICA

from the ANZAC Prophetic List  
[prophetic@revival.gen.nz](mailto:prophetic@revival.gen.nz)

#### BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION

**ABSTRACT:** This article presents a transcript of a message given on 17 September, that is 6 days after the attacks on New York and Washington.

The message makes a significant number of statements which confirm what has been published recently.

Perhaps the most significant component is reference to a vision in which numerous human beings killed by Anthrax were seen. This message preceded the present anthrax attacks in the USA by several weeks.

It also contains a material number of statements which reflect a materially different interpretation of end time events, judgment, etc to that which has been presented on the ETI list.

Readers are encouraged to form their own opinions and, more specifically, to go to Yahweh to determine the truth. No one should rely on men for final guidance. By all means refer to the documents produced by men and take account of what prophets are saying but, at the end of the day, Yahshua died in order that YOU might have the Set Apart Holy Spirit dwell within YOU to be YOUR counsellor, comforter, friend, helper and teacher!

Each one of us will be judged according to what we do with the information at our disposal and we will also be judged with whether we use the gift of the Holy Spirit wisely or not. If readers have never been immersed in the Holy Spirit, as distinct from the act of making a decision to accept Yahshua the anointed one as saviour, and to believe in Yahweh, they are encouraged to earnestly seek that gift.

**WRITERS** : The message was received a transcript of extracts from a message given by Paul Cain  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries  
**LIST** : 1A1: Teaching  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophecies and commentary  
**ISSUE DATE** : 22 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT** : Prophecies and comments regarding plagues in the United States

**Secondary Subject** : Judgment on the USA is imminent and repentance is urgent

**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** judgment, revival, anthrax, repentance, United States, 11 September, plagues

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
The word generally translated "Christ" or "Messiah" actually means "anointed one" referring to the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh on all who truly believe;

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** Leviticus 26:21 *"Then, if you walk contrary to Me, and are not willing to obey Me, I will bring on you seven times more plagues, according to your sins."* (NKJ)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** Many that have been posted on the list

**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** Most articles in September and October 2001

**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** As led

**COPYRIGHT:** All copyright in articles published by ETI is waived. The Word of Yahweh is a free gift and readers are encouraged to distribute these materials as widely as they feel led. Readers are free to make use of extracts and partial quotations as they see fit and are asked only to consider their accountability on the Day of Judgement if they do so.

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that Yahweh would have it published. Insofar as this message confirms many things published on this list but also contradicts a number of things published on this list, i am commanded not to express any opinion on which is which and to advise readers to turn to Yahweh for guidance.

Insofar as this article makes use of documents from other sources, the publication of this information does not constitute endorsement of those ministries by ETI or endorsement of ETI by those ministries. The article has been included as received barring minor formatting.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **PREAMBLE**

This article contains a number of important confirmations of events and also a number of statements which support a view of End Time Events, Judgment, etc that are directly contradictory to those previously published on this list. Readers should form their own opinions and then approach Yahweh for clarification and confirmation.

The writer is advised by the Father this article should be read in the context of Leviticus 26:13-46 which sets out the penalties for sin which are prophetically identified to some extent in this article and have been identified in previous articles:

*"13 I am Yahweh your Elohim, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, that you should not be their slaves; I have broken the bands of your yoke and made you walk upright.*

*14 'But if you do not obey Me, and do not observe all these commandments,*

*15 and if you despise My statutes, or if your soul abhors My judgments, so that you do not perform all My commandments, but break My covenant,*

*16 I also will do this to you: I will even appoint terror over you, wasting disease and fever which shall consume the eyes and cause sorrow of heart. And you shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.*

*17 I will set My face against you, and you shall be defeated by your enemies. Those who hate you shall reign over you, and you shall flee when no one pursues you.*

*18 'And after all this, if you do not obey Me, then I will punish you seven times more for your sins.*

*19 I will break the pride of your power; I will make your heavens like iron and your earth like bronze.*

*20 And your strength shall be spent in vain; for your land shall not yield its produce, nor shall the trees of the land yield their fruit.*

21 **'Then, if you walk contrary to Me, and are not willing to obey Me, I will bring on you seven times more plagues, according to your sins.**

22 *I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, destroy your livestock, and make you few in number; and your highways shall be desolate.*

23 *'And if by these things you are not reformed by Me, but walk contrary to Me,*

24 *then I also will walk contrary to you, and I will punish you yet seven times for your sins.*

25 *And I will bring a sword against you that will execute the vengeance of the covenant; when you are gathered together within your cities I will send pestilence among you; and you shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.*

26 *When I have cut off your supply of bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall bring back your bread by weight, and you shall eat and not be satisfied.*

27 *'And after all this, if you do not obey Me, but walk contrary to Me,*

28 *then I also will walk contrary to you in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.*

29 *You shall eat the flesh of your sons, and you shall eat the flesh of your daughters.*

30 *I will destroy your high places, cut down your incense altars, and cast your carcasses on the lifeless forms of your idols; and My soul shall abhor you.*

31 *I will lay your cities waste and bring your sanctuaries to desolation, and I will not smell the fragrance of your sweet aromas.*

32 *I will bring the land to desolation, and your enemies who dwell in it shall be astonished at it.*

33 *I will scatter you among the nations and draw out a sword after you; your land shall be desolate and your cities waste.*

34 *Then the land shall enjoy its sabbaths as long as it lies desolate and you are in your enemies' land; then the land shall rest and enjoy its sabbaths.*

35 *As long as it lies desolate it shall rest-- for the time it did not rest on your sabbaths when you dwelt in it.*

36 *'And as for those of you who are left, I will send faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; the sound of a shaken leaf shall cause them to flee; they shall flee as though fleeing from a sword, and they shall fall when no one pursues.*

37 *They shall stumble over one another, as it were before a sword, when no one pursues; and you shall have no power to stand before your enemies.*

38 *You shall perish among the nations, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.*

39 *And those of you who are left shall waste away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; also in their fathers' iniquities, which are with them, they shall waste away.*

40 *'But if they confess their iniquity and the iniquity of their fathers, with their unfaithfulness in which they were unfaithful to Me, and that they also have walked contrary to Me,*

41 and that I also have walked contrary to them and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if their uncircumcised hearts are humbled, and they accept their guilt--

42 then I will remember My covenant with Jacob, and My covenant with Isaac and My covenant with Abraham I will remember; I will remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left empty by them, and will enjoy its sabbaths while it lies desolate without them; they will accept their guilt, because they despised My judgments and because their soul abhorred My statutes.

44 Yet for all that, when they are in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, nor shall I abhor them, to utterly destroy them and break My covenant with them; for I am Yahweh their Elohim.

45 But for their sake I will remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the nations, that I might be their Elohim: I am Yahweh."

46 These are the statutes and judgments and laws which Yahweh made between Himself and the children of Israel on Mount Sinai by the hand of Moses." (NKJ adjusted)

In considering this, it is important to note that the word "plagues" also occurs repeatedly in the book of Revelation, for example in Revelation 18:8 **"Therefore her plagues will come in one day-- death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned with fire, for strong is Yahweh Elohim who judges her."** (NKJ) As reported in the article, "1A1.01.10.15 "Why America is One Manifestation of Babylon" this applies to the United States.

This passage in Leviticus provides the Scriptural (Torah) basis for the coming judgment on the United States which IS a blood descendent of Israel.

### **END TIME CONTEXT**

This article should be read in context with the series of articles following the events in the United States of America on 11 September 2001 (the World Trade Centre attacks, etc) and the series of articles relating to the withdrawing of the Grace restraining Satan and the commencement of Great Tribulation and judgment on the earth on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October 2001.

It provides further confirmation of current spiritual events. It also provides some distinctly different opinions on certain matters which readers should take to Yahweh for resolution.

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

# **ANTHRAX VISION FOR AMERICA**

from the  
ANZAC Prophetic List  
[prophetic@revival.gen.nz](mailto:prophetic@revival.gen.nz)

MODERATOR:

Less than a week after the Twin Towers attacks, Paul Cain rose and spoke at a conference in Kansas City despite not being on the schedule.

He felt that God was calling him to speak on this matter. Below are the main extracts from his September 17 message, including the 'Anthrax' vision. (-This was before the current Anthrax scare).

If you wish to read the full transcript, please see the links at the end..

\*\*\*\*\*

## **PAUL CAIN'S MESSAGE - KANSAS CITY - SEPT 17, 2001:**

We know that there are some awesome days ahead of us. The rapidity, the swift way, in which these things are coming down, it boggles one's mind. Its just unbelievable. I had a call from one of the leaders in London England, and he asked my opinion about the times. He said, "Is this the end?" He said, "Tell me do you believe this is the end?" I said, "Well it is certainly the beginning of the end, and how we need to pray for enough time to see revival. The Lord said he is going to do a fast work."

We are truly seeing signs of the end times, but for the elect's sake, those days will be shortened. Do you know? The good news is that revival will come. Stadiums will be filled. God will heal the sick, and God will raise the dead. God is going to have to protect some of his people. Some of his people are going to have to be willing just to be ready to go. Whether they are taken by germ warfare, or anthrax, or our water systems are polluted or filled with deadly bacteria. We're gonna have to be ready, prayed up, and ready to go. Maybe the Lord would choose to take someone like that. But take no chances. I wouldn't want to be sitting in front of a stupid television program or in a crazy movie house watching a worldly presentation or a movie taking the Lord's name in vain and dishonoring God the way they do, for anything in the world.

Now I'm being a little bit negative, holiness preaching I'd call it. Most people call it "legalism." Well, its about time we do something legal. Let's do our

best to shun all the evil we can. There is a heaven to gain and a hell to shun. I want to get back to that preaching.

I was thinking for the last number of weeks how I started out as an evangelist. People began to be healed, and then I became known as a healing evangelist. I got drafted into a movement called, "The Voice of Healing" and the healing revival, and so on. My true calling is that of evangelism. I want you not to forget about the prophetic, because it is a great tool to use in evangelism. But let's get the winning of souls back on our agenda. Let's start having a burden for souls.

I remember the days when I was preaching the gospel, and had that fiery evangelism locked up in me. I would preach and so many people would be saved in those days. Even the Baptists would have me preach for them, and some of the Methodists, before the charismata (the charismatic thing) was started. Because I could win souls. You know, I believe honesty is synonymous with humility. I'm telling you the truth. I could win souls. I got away from that, and just started praying for the sick and preaching to the church. I'm getting back to the saw dust trail. I'm getting back to the old time, old gospel preaching, and try to win as many souls as I can, no matter what the cost.

Have you seen the new change in America in the past few days since September the 11th, on that dreadful morning. God has caused people to turn toward him. What we need now is for God to do something for the people to turn to him.

Something even more devastating is coming. I don't want to frighten anybody. Well, yes I do. I want to. I want to frighten myself. I want to frighten you and tell you that something more, more evil and something more horrible is headed our way. We are going to have to be so full of God and so full of the Holy Ghost that we can withstand all of these onslaughts of the devil. You could kill every terrorist in the world, and still that devil would still be living to raise up new terrorists. There would be even more coming after us. So don't ever forget that. Don't think we can just kill the existing terrorists and their movement, because other movements will rise up. They have the inspiration for it.

Listen, my friend, Mike Bickle said something last night that cause me to shiver. I could not help but feel the tremendous truth and impact of what he said. When we pray, no matter what we pray about, God answers our prayer sometimes different than we expect. Sometimes he sends judgement. We think we prayed for mercy. We think we prayed for one thing. But even judgement sometimes is the mercy of God to bring, especially America, to her knees. Because America is so arrogant. America is so proud: America the beautiful. I'm as patriotic as anybody else here. I love the flag. I love "God bless America."

I love America, but I love God more than I have ever loved him in my life. There has been warning after warning - prophetic utterance, one after

another. Do you realize how many of these warnings actually reach the state department, and the FBI? I read some documents that were forwarded to the FBI only the other day that outlined some of the catastrophic things that are about to take place.

There are some very serious, (not possibilities), but there are definitely things set in motion at this very hour. It could be in two weeks. It could be in a month. It could be maybe little longer period of time. It depends on how we can ward this off. It depends a lot on sending troops into Afghanistan. It depends on how we treat this situation. If it is treated right, then God will hold the judgement back. If its treated wrong, God would allow judgement to come to America. But I don't want you to live in fear. If our lives are in alignment with the word of God, and we're living in obedience to the conviction of the Holy Spirit, and to the Word, we need not fear pestilence, nor plague, nor germ warfare, or even nuclear warfare. The bottom line is, it will get worse. We will have all of these things sooner or later. Probably sooner rather than later.

Through prayer God can intervene and God can hold it back. We hear that little song, "Just a little longer, please Jesus." We need time. We need to buy time.

There are things that are so frightening that men's hearts will fail them. Do you realize? I'm surprised that more heart failure was not experienced when those three airliners crashed into those buildings. Do we grasp the seriousness of this? Do we grasp that it is not just four or five thousand lives that are lost and billions of dollars that are at stake? It is the fact that God's judgement was not held back.

Now we are coming together. We are coming toward God. The Lord said that won't do. God wants you to come to him. As I said last night, there is a great difference between toward and to. The nation is a little bit inclined to turn toward God, but not ready, not quite ready to turn to God. We must turn to him. That is probably the most important thing that I could repeat, or the most important thing that I could say tonight.

The bottom line is that things are going to get worse. We shouldn't fear even limited nuclear exchange. We should not fear any of these things.

I was reminded, several years ago, when I had a vision of something that was like the old west. Some of you are old enough to remember the old western movies, the black and white movies, where they had the cattle herd and all that. Then cattle would drink from the same water tank and would contract anthrax and would die. How many of you ever saw a scene like that? There would be just cattle strewn all about. These dead cattle all swollen up because of the anthrax. I saw a vision and had a dream about that sort of thing. Only they were not cattle, they were people. They were all around these water tanks. They were lying dead from anthrax. Later it was known that some of the countries that we may be fighting against and

may be coming against us have not only the capabilities, but they have all of this in place. They have not used it, but it could very well be employed.

We must realize that these things are imminent. But before these things take their whole effectiveness, they can be stopped with prayer and revival. If we turn to God and not just toward God, and we seek him with all of our face, then revival will come as sure as the world.

I'm telling you that we must come to a place to where we can trust God to take care of us no matter what happens. All I'm saying is its time to return to the foot of the cross. Its time to pick up our cross. Its time to focus in on the word of God and return to basics and be filled with the Spirit. And march forth with flying colors. We need God on our side more than any other time.

But our God is about to show himself real to us if we'll return to him. If we'll return to him. Not just take a look now and then. Not just honor him in this or that. But honor him in everything, in all our ways. And when all our ways please God then he will make even our enemies to be at peace with us.

Let's stop being the know-it-alls. Let's stop being the bullies. Let's stop being the police state. Let's start being humble Americans who have made mistakes and will apologize for them.

What we need is the humility. And that has power. We need the confidence that comes only from honoring God. And that has power against our enemies and against every foe. If we start honoring God, God will honor us so fast. He will come so quickly. He will do so much to bring down all of these things. And keep the pestilence away and keep the anthrax away. And keep the germ warfare and the biological, chemical war he will hold it back. He will hold it back. We're gonna have a limited amount of it just to show us how great our God is, and how great his judgement could be. But God will intervene if he finds some more people than the people that are gathered in this arena tonight. He will come through for us. It doesn't take that many - even two agreeing together. It can stop famines. It can stop pestilence. It can stop anthrax from working. It can stop all the bombs. It can stop all the acts of terrorism.

---

To read the full transcript of the above message you can go to one of our Prophetic Supersites: 1) <http://crash.ihug.co.nz/~revival/index2.html>  
2) <http://crash.ihug.co.nz/~revival>

To join or leave the List email [prophetic@revival.gen.nz](mailto:prophetic@revival.gen.nz)

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

## **CLOSURE**

This report provides further confirmation of what is happening in the World today and it is hoped that readers will take action to sanctify themselves, examine their hearts, strengthen their faith and grow closer to Yahweh that they may overcome in the perilous times in which we live. All should earnestly and urgently turn to Yahweh to guide them to determine the truth about the events of this age and the action expected of them!

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

22 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_17\_Anthrax Vision For America .pdf / .wpd

**(1AD.01.10.01)**  
**INTRODUCING**  
**THE END TIME ISSUES INFORMAL LIST**  
**(IF YOU WANT TO RECEIVE THESE ITEMS -- DO NOTHING)**

23 October 2001

Greetings

As noted yesterday there is an enormous amount of information being given to me at present.

Quite a significant amount of this comes through questions that people send to me or items that come from other lists.

Periodically, in replying or commenting on a particular issue or just in reading what is sent, i feel impressed that it is something that should be offered more widely.

At the same time, the first time round that i address a new issue and particularly in responding quickly in order to give some meaningful response there may be typing and grammatical errors and some things may require further prayer and consideration. As a consequence, i generally find that if i subsequently post an item formally on the ETI Main list there is further revelation and addition.

However, given the flood that is currently taking place and the enormous urgency of the times i am impressed that there are certain things that should be forwarded on an AS IS basis.

A separate list has been established, identified as "ETI Informal List" with the filing code "1AD".

**To start this list the existing ETI Main and ETI html lists have been duplicated. Thus all people on these two lists will automatically receive items on the informal list - if you DO NOT want to be on the informal list simply reply "unsubscribe" to this email.**

**People on the ETI Summary and ETI Monthly Digest lists HAVE NOT been included in the informal list -- if you DO want to be on the list simply reply "subscribe" to this email and you will be added.**

I hope that this helps you to select a traffic load that works for you, it is possible that we will start one or more specific focus lists in due course to further assist you to restrict the volume of mail that which works best for you.

1AD.01.10.01:2

Warm regards and blessings  
James Robertson

**(1AD.01.10.02)**  
**WHY DO YOU SAY THAT "THE LORD" MEANS "BAAL"**

23 October 2001

In response to an article forwarded to someone recently the following question was received:

"I need to know why you say that "Lord" means "Baal". I understand "Lord" means "Adonai", but this is heavy to digest. I have read your documents about the towers. Please get back to me. I need to know solid proof that the English word "Lord" means Baal."

It seems likely that others have also asked this question.

It is a vital answer to understanding why it is so critical for all who truly chesed {love} Yahweh their Elohim with all their heart, mind, soul and strength to start using the Names Yahweh and Yahshua and the technical terms Elohim or Mighty One and Messiah or Anointed One instead of the terms "the LORD", "Jesus", "God" and "Christ" respectively.

It is hoped to post further articles which address these topics in the near future.

The urgency of this message is strengthened by what the Father said to me this morning.

He said to me

*"my heart is breaking, i love them so much but they won't turn from that which is destroying them and i can do no more to help them"*

moments later as i wept freely, He said to me,

***"I don't understand why they find it so difficult to cease calling me by the name of my worst enemy and why they will not call me by the Name that I have always given them!"***

Brothers and sisters, such things ought not to be.

I urge you all to read what follows and IF YOU LOVE YAHWEH, stop calling Him "the LORD" and "God"!

Warm regards and blessings

James

>>> FORWARD FOLLOWS <<<

Greetings ...

Thank you for your mail.

I am busy with a fairly detailed article which, amongst other things addresses the many facets of "Lord" in some detail - i hope to publish this shortly, as Yahweh leads. There are other articles in the pipeline which, Yahweh willing will address other ramifications of this subject.

I have added you to our mailing list so that you will get it once it is available. If you would like more information about this ministry please let me know.

In the interim, a short reply which i hope will meet your needs:

This subject must be discussed in the context of Hosea 2:16-17 16 *"And it shall be, in that day," says Yahweh {the LORD}, "That you will call Me 'My Husband,' and no longer call Me 'My Master,' 17 For I will take from her mouth the names of the Baals, and they shall be remembered by their name no more."* (NKJ adjusted)

The word "Baal" here is a direct anglicisation of the Hebrew word:

"Strong 1168 Ba` al (bah'-al);  
"the same as 1167; Baal, a Phoenician deity: -Baal, (plural) Baalim."

"Brown Driver Briggs 1168 Ba` al-  
Baal = "lord"; as a proper noun, masculine:  
1) the supreme male divinity of the Phoenicians or Canaanites  
2) a Reubenite  
3) the son of Jehiel and the grandfather of Saul proper noun, location:  
4) a town of Simeon, probably identical to Baalath-beer"

"Strong 1167 ba` al (bah'-al);  
from 1166; a master; hence, a husband, or (figuratively) owner (often used with another noun in modifications of this latter sense):

KJV-- + archer, + babbler, + bird, captain, chief man, + confederate, + have to do, + dreamer, those to whom it is due, + furious, those that are given to it, great, + hairy, he that hath it, have, + horseman, husband, lord, man, + married, master, person, + sworn, they of."

"Brown Driver Briggs 1167 ba` al-  
an owner, a husband, a lord  
a) an owner

- b) a husband
- c) citizens, inhabitants
- d) rulers, lords
- e) (noun of relationship used to characterize, that is, master of dreams)
- f) lord (used of foreign gods)"

This contrasts with the word translated above as "the LORD", which in Hebrew is YHWH.

"Brown Driver Briggs 3068 Yehovah-

Jehovah (Yahweh) "the existing One"; the proper name of the one true God; unpronounced except with the vowel pointings of 0136"

Note that there is no basis for Yehovah - the most correct anglicisation is Yahweh.

Following is a note on this aspect:

"Yahweh is the proper name for our God and occurs 6,828 times in the Old Testament. Vines states:

"LORD : The divine name YHWH appears only in the Bible. Its precise meaning is much debated. God chose it as His personal name by which He related specifically to His chosen or covenant people." (from Vine's Expository Dictionary of Biblical Words, (Copyright (C) 1985, Thomas Nelson Publishers)

By way of analogy, my proper name is "James" and i have the designation of "husband" to my wife, it would not be indicative of a meaningful marriage relationship if my wife were to constantly refer to me as "husband" rather than "James". In the same way, it is not indicative of a meaningful relationship with our God to refer to Him as "Lord" rather than "Yahweh" when He has given us His name to use and uses it throughout scripture.

For more information refer to the book "The Sacred Name" published by Qadesh La Yahweh Press, available on the Internet at:

<http://www.yahweh.org/publications/pdf1/sacrednm.pdf>

There are many other web sites where you will find information on this aspect.

#### IN TERMS OF YOUR QUESTION

The critical aspect is that YHWH is not capable of being translated, it can, at best, be anglicized as Yahweh. "the LORD" has absolutely no meaningful correlation with Yahweh any way one looks at it.

On the other hand, baal is given by the translators TWO Strong's numbers, one (1168) where it is translated "Baal" - which is simply an anglicisation, and (1167) one where it is translated as something else (see list above).

Over and above this, we have variations of Adonai, etc ALSO translated "lord" or "Lord" and the term "Master" applied to Yahshua, also translated "Lord" in many English translations.

Thus, we end up with the word "lord" which is an accurate translation of "baal" being applied in cases where baal is used, in cases where Adonai and derivatives are use -- all of which are legitimate (but can be confusing) AND for Yahweh where there is absolutely no conceivable basis for it's use.

To compound it, the word "baal" is simply anglicised and treated as a proper name while Yahweh is converted to "the LORD" thereby effectively promoting "baal" and demoting "Yahweh".

Taken together with the multiple words translated "lord" in the "New Testament" we find complete confusion amongst most believers where the word "lord" is used as to whether it refers to Yahweh, Yahshua or someone else with the effect that Scriptures which actually refer to Yahweh are mistakenly applied to Yahshua and vice versa!

It is an extremely complex subject and one which i do not have full answers to at this time, but i hope that this assists you?

Please feel free to ask further questions :)

Warm regards and blessings

James Robertson

**(1AD.01.10.03)**  
**SUPPORT FOR INDIVIDUAL HUMAN BEINGS**

23 October 2001

Greetings

This morning the following was received:

"I am coming under a hailstorm of criticism for my letter in support of ....  
A sizeable number of subscribers have written in with letters and tales  
alleging abuse and bad experiences, which I will **not** reprint here. Some of  
the letters are from other prominent, respected leaders in the .....

My only intention was to support the man for what he has done for the  
cause.....

.....

**If** you feel positively towards ..... and feel that he has served you, then  
please return the favor. **If** you feel otherwise, then please follow your  
conscience, and the Ruach.

I am desperately sorry for whatever confusion I may have caused. I am  
sorry to ..... for the need to print this correction. I am cringing already  
because I can see what lies ahead of this email communication.

I only hope that some good may come out of it once everything settles."

>>> JAR COMMENT FOLLOWS <<<

Shalom ....

I did not see the mail to which you refer.

May i suggest a vital principle that Yahweh has been increasingly impressing  
on me.

That is that we steer clear of expressing opinions whether good or bad about  
any man - **in order to hold a positive or negative view requires that  
one judges! and we are told not to judge.**

The absolute reality is that there is NO MAN PERFECT, NO NOT ONE - only  
Yahshua has yet walked in perfection and He is no longer on earth.

1AD.01.10.03:1

Therefore we will ALWAYS find something good and something bad in every man -- will forward an article "Seek truth not error" which was written some time ago which touches on some of these principles - there is much more I could write today.

Thus, if you consider me, or the man you mention, or yourself or any other man, believer or unbeliever, if you look hard you WILL find Yahshua somewhere in that man, it may be a very small portion, it may be a very large portion but you will find some good, something that is of Yahweh, some truth, some chesed {love} in that man. BUT if you look hard enough you will also ALWAYS find some evil, some of Satan, somewhere in that man, it may be a very small portion, it may be a very large portion but you will find some evil, something that is not of Yahweh and therefore of Satan, some error, some intolerance, selfishness, etc in that man!

Therefore, the one who looks to find good in every man WILL find it and the man who seeks to find evil in every man WILL find it!

Yet Torah commands and Yahshua confirms:

Leviticus 19:18 *"You shall not take vengeance, nor bear any grudge against the children of your people, but **you shall chesed {love} your neighbor as yourself:** I am Yahweh."* (NKJ adjusted)

Matthew 22:37-40 *"37 Yahshua said to him," 'You shall chesed {love} Yahweh your Elohim with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your mind.' 38 'This is the first and great commandment. 39 'And the second is like it: '**You shall love your neighbor as yourself.'** 40 'On these two commandments hang all the Torah {Law} and the Prophets.'" (NKJ adjusted)*

Galatians 5:14 ***"For all the Torah is fulfilled in one word, even in this: 'You shall chesed your neighbor as yourself.'"*** (NKJ adjusted)

Now WHAT DOES CHESED {LOVE} REQUIRE OF US?

1 Corinthians 13:4-8 *"4 Chesed {Love} suffers long and is kind; chesed {love} does not envy; love does not parade itself, is not puffed up; 5 does not behave rudely, does not seek its own, is not provoked, **thinks no evil** ; 6 does not rejoice in iniquity, but rejoices in the truth; 7 bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, endures all things. 8 Chesed {Love} never fails. But whether there are prophecies, they will fail; whether there are tongues, they will cease; whether there is knowledge, it will vanish away."* (NKJ adjusted)

1 Corinthians 13:13 *"And now abide faith, hope, chesed {love}, these three; but the greatest of these is chesed {love}."* (NKJ)

CHESED THINKS NO EVIL!

The Amplified says "chesed believes the best of all men"

If we THINK no evil then how can we look for evil in our brother?

This was why Yahshua stated that He did not judge any man but that His judgment came from Yahweh. When Yahshua spoke to the Pharisees regarding their hypocrisy He simply stated a fact given to Him by His Father in Heaven - he did not indulge in rancorous debate, i am sure He said it quietly with such deep chesed {love} that no one should have been offended. Remember that after these events he continued to meet with the Pharisees, to talk with them and even to dine with them in their houses!

Yahshua came for the Pharisees, High Priests and scribes just as much as He came for the prostitutes, etc they were even greater sinners than the harlots and tax collectors but they could not see it and Yahshua cheseded {loved} then just as much!

My point? It is wisdom not to speak against a man and wisdom not to speak for a man on any public forum. IF Yahweh by His Spirit commands a prophet to commend or rebuke then that prophet should do so privately or in exceptional circumstances and ONLY at Yahweh's express command, in a public forum at which the offender is present in which case the message should be given clearly and unambiguously in CHESED {love} as having been given from Yahweh and then the work of that prophet is done - he should NEVER AGAIN speak of the matter to ANYONE! And he should certainly never go around telling others what Yahweh said!

We can learn an enormous amount from David, the man 'after Yahweh's own heart' in the manner in which he related to Saul. David spoke neither good nor bad of Saul while Saul was trying to kill him all those years. He spoke of "my lord the king" and of "Yahweh's anointed" and at most he said 'why are you come after your servant as after a dead dog to kill him'.

I encourage you to cease speaking ill of yourself. If we are to chesed our neighbours as ourselves we should speak neither good nor bad of ourselves, we should, in the privacy of our closet with our Father be acutely aware of our imperfections but in public "i" does not matter, where "i" came from does not matter, it is who i serve and where i am going that is of concern - refer the recent article on Lagos. If we speak ill or well of ourselves will will do the same of our neighbours! Either way, such words are pride, it may be very subtle but it is still pride - it exalts ourselves by drawing attention to us, whether we draw attention to ourselves positively or negatively we are still drawing attention from the only One who deserves ALL our attention and that is pride!

I hope this helps?

You are much closer to Yahweh than you realise but you also need to deal with this thread of self which keeps side tracking you. Refer several of the

recent articles on the ETI list which have stressed the need to die to self by claiming Galatians 2:20 by faith. This is immensely powerful and the only way to conquer self, pride, etc - when we are truly dead in Messiah and it is no longer we that live but Messiah (the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh) who lives in us, only then are we truly effective in His service.

Shalom aleichem

Your brother in Messiah

James

**(1AD.01.10.04)**  
**THE MUSLIM "THREAT"**  
**- A LIE FROM SATAN!**

23 October 2001

Following on the item that gave rise to the previous posting on the informal list, a further apology was received from the same person relating to words spoken against another brother.

In that same article reference was made to "the Muslim threat".

Yahweh has been dealing severely with the writer regarding his attitude to Muslims for several years and has shown me a side of Islam that most westerners are unaware of and perhaps do not want to see.

This article addresses that subject and should be read as following up on the article on the "black beam on the Dome of the Rock" published on the Main list last week.

Warm regards and blessings

James

>>> COMMENT FOLLOWS <<<

Shalom ....

Refer previous mail first then read what follows and try not to choke :) :)

v  
v  
v  
v  
v

This point relates to the last because it relates to judging our neighbour and our brother - i write concerning your remarks regarding "*so we are not properly standing against the Muslim threat*". You judge the Muslim's to be a threat - how does this differ from judging ..... (as good or bad) or from judging ....?

The threat is SATAN in us, and around us, NOT ANY GROUP OF PEOPLE!

The threat is what i SHOULD see whenever i look at myself in the mirror of the Word of Yahweh when i see how far i am from being like Yahshua!

The threat is Torahlessness, deception, love of error, pride, lust, fornication, adultery, divorce, murder, abortion, taking Yahweh out of schools, self centredness, unrighteous judgment, hatred, envy, legalism, religion, lack of chesed, etc, etc -- the Mark of The Beast is departure from Torah.

The Beast is a family of demons,

the anti-Christ = anti-Messiah = anti-anointing are those demons which oppose the Spirit of Yahweh and which oppose the anointing and which preach false doctrine saying that Christ was a man when christos refers to "***the anointing of the set apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh on believers***" and who say that Yahshua was "Christ" instead of that Yahshua was "The Anointed One" - the first of the "anointed ones"! ALL demons are anti-christ!

The biggest threat is carnality and looking at other people instead of recognizing that the Kingdom of Yahweh is WITHIN US! and SO IS THE KINGDOM OF SATAN! This results in us looking at people and things AS THE ISSUE when they are the SYMPTOMS of the issue!

A critical point - the Muslims are also serving Yahweh, they are currently serving Yahweh more faithfully than the Jews or the "Christians" or even for the most part the Messianics. This is NOT MY WORD, this is Yahweh's Word!

They are our BROTHERS in Abraham!

We claim the blessings of Abraham but Ishmael was ALSO extravagantly blessed by the Angel of Yahweh (Yahshua) and has walked in those blessings

for centuries. So much so that when the Jews and Christians were totally apostate Yahweh sent Muhammed to the Muslims!

Because of certain provisions of Torah in favour of Israel, Yahweh was unable to give the full Messianic blessing and revelation to Muhammed but He was able to call Muhammed to restore Torah!

Until we understand that Islam is Yahweh's agent of correction for Ephraim and Judah and turn to Yahweh in repentance AND seek reconciliation with our aggrieved brother who was driven from his father's (and our father's) house because of the pride and rebellion of his mother, we will not see the reign of Messiah come upon the earth!

In the sight of Yahweh today, Ishmael, the outcast, IS FAR MORE RIGHTEOUS than Ephraim OR Judah! We speak ill of our brother without cause, he justly condemns our departure from Torah, from Yahshua and from Yahweh because THAT IS WHAT YAHWEH CALLED HIM TO DO!

Yes, Ishmael has many errors, but the speck in his eye is nowhere as great as the massive one thousand eight hundred year old sequoia (yellowwood) tree in the eyes of Ephraim and the nearly three thousand year old tree in the eyes of Judah!

A last sting in the tail - i asked Yahweh about Jihad and suicide killing - he referred me to Samson - need i say more?

Shalom aleichem

James

**(1AD.01.10.05)**  
**WALKING IN THE GLORY**

23 October 2001

Greetings

This was received yesterday.

As previously mentioned, Yahweh has been speaking to me increasingly about His chesed - His covenant love = lovingkindness, mercy, grace, etc and His passionate love for us.

This article sums up much of this in certain ways extremely eloquently so felt impressed to forward it to you.

In light of Yahweh's statement to me this morning about His pain and the deep hurt and grief He permitted me to experience at being called by names that belong to His worst enemy, the names used in this document have been changed to those which the writer understands to be most pleasing to Yahweh. Should the sense of any part of this article have been negatively affected the writer apologises and requests forgiveness.

As with certain items posted yesterday, there are certain points in this article which differ from what has recently been posted on the ETI Main list. Readers are encouraged to seek Yahweh for guidance on which interpretation is correct.

Warm regards and blessings

James Robertson

>>> FORWARD BEGINS <<<

**MUST Check out:**

<http://www.gfa.org/revival>

&

[http://www.brooklyntabernacle.org/media/Real/my\\_house.ram](http://www.brooklyntabernacle.org/media/Real/my_house.ram)

## **WALKING IN THE GLORY!**

**Rev. David Wilkerson**

I believe there is only one thing that can keep us going in the coming hard times and that is an understanding of Yahweh's glory. Now, this may sound like a high, lofty concept to you, one that's best left to theologians. But I'm convinced the subject of Yahweh's glory has very real, practical value for every true believer. By grasping it, we unlock the door to an overcoming life!

I've already discovered two important truths in my study of this subject:

### **1. The glory of Yahweh is a revelation of our Elohim's nature and being.**

You may recall from the Old Testament that Moses got a literal glimpse of Yahweh's glory. Before then, Yahweh had sent out Moses with no explanation of himself other than the words, "I AM." But Moses wanted to know something more of Yahweh. So he pleaded with him, "Yahweh, show me your glory."

Yahweh responded by taking Moses aside and putting him in the cleft of a rock. Then, scripture says, he revealed himself to Moses in all his glory: **"Yahweh passed by before him, and proclaimed, Yahweh, Yahweh Elohim, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin " (Exodus 34:6-7).**

I believe this passage is absolutely essential to our understanding of who Yahweh is. Often when we think about the glory of Yahweh, we think of his majesty and splendor, his power and dominion, or some manifestation in his people, such as boisterous worship. All such things can be a result of seeing Yahweh's glory. But this isn't the glory he wants us to know him by.

The way Yahweh wants us to know his glory is through the revelation of his great love toward humankind. And that's just what he revealed to Moses: "Yahweh Elohim, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin " (Exodus 34:6-7).

Yahweh is forever waiting to show us his love to forgive us, shower us with his mercy and restore us to himself!

## **2. The revelation of Yahweh's glory has powerful effects on those who receive it and pray for an understanding of it.**

Up to this point, Moses had viewed Yahweh as an Elohim of law and wrath. He trembled with terror in Yahweh's presence petitioning him, crying out to him, pleading with him on behalf of Israel. This had been the basis of his face-to-face relationship with Yahweh.

Yet now, at the first sight of Yahweh's glory, Moses was no longer fearful of Yahweh. Instead, he was moved to worship: "Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped" (verse 8). He saw that Yahweh wasn't just the thunder, lightning and piercing trumpet that had made him shrivel in fear. On the contrary, Yahweh was love and his nature was one of kindness and tender mercy!

Do you see the incredible truth scripture is showing us here? True worship arises from hearts that are overcome by a vision of Yahweh's unmerited love for us. It's based on the revelation that Yahweh gives us of himself, of his goodness, his mercy, his readiness to forgive. So, if we're to praise Yahweh both in spirit and in truth, our worship must be based on this awesome truth about him.

Indeed, once we receive a revelation of Yahweh's glory, our worship can't help but change. Why? Seeing his glory changes the way we live! It affects our countenance and behavior changing us from "glory to glory," making us more like him. Each new revelation of his love and mercy brings supernatural change.

I'm convinced this is the only way lasting change occurs. It comes not from attending how-to seminars, or hearing famous speakers, or absorbing self-improvement messages from books or tapes. No it comes from having a revelation of Yahweh, period! And Yahweh has already given us that revelation of himself, in Exodus 34.

Seeing Yahweh's glory also changes our relationships with others. Paul tells the Ephesian church, "You've seen and tasted the glory of Yahweh. Now, be a reflection of that glory to others!" "Be ye kind to one another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as Yahweh for Messiah's sake hath forgiven you" (Ephesians 4:32).

Now let me speak to you about walking in the glory of Yahweh.

### **3. The Revelation of Yahweh's Glory to Us Has Everything To Do With Our Communion With Him.**

Many Believers talk about intimacy with Yahweh walking with him, knowing him, having fellowship with him. But we can't have true communion with Yahweh unless we receive into our hearts the full revelation of his love, grace and mercy.

Communion with Yahweh consists of two things:

1. Receiving the love of the father, and
2. loving him in return.

You can spend hours each day in prayer, telling Yahweh how much you love him but that isn't communion. If you haven't received his love, you haven't had communion with him. You simply can't share intimacy with Yahweh unless you're secure in his love for you.

The psalmist encourages us to "enter into (Yahweh's) gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise" (Psalm 100:4). What's the reason for such praise and thanksgiving? And why are we given such a bold invitation? It's because we're shown the kind of Elohim we're to come to: "For Yahweh is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations" (verse 5).

I know when I come to my Adonai, I'm not coming to a hard, fierce, demanding father. He doesn't wait for me with an angry countenance, anxious to put a rod to my back. He doesn't trail me, waiting for me to fail so he can say, "I caught you!"

No I'm coming to a father who has revealed himself to me as pure, unconditional love. He's kind and tenderhearted, full of grace and mercy, anxious to lift all my cares and burdens. And I know he'll never turn me down when I call on him.

That's why I'm to come into his courts with praise and thanksgiving because I'm thankful for who my Elohim is. He cares about everything concerning me!

Few believers, however, have laid hold of Yahweh's love for them by faith. They live in fear and despair, with little or no hope, always facing a storm. They can't understand why their lives aren't fulfilled, why they're full of such turmoil and confusion. They often think, "I pray daily, and I read my Bible. I constantly show Yahweh how much I love him. So why don't I have rest and peace?"

It's because they've never grasped the truth that Yahweh loves them! They haven't comprehended that, in spite of all their weaknesses and failures, their heavenly father cares about everything they're going through!

## **True Love Is Manifested in Two Things: Rest and Rejoicing.**

The prophet Zephaniah says something incredible about Yahweh's love for us. He writes, "The Lord thy Yahweh in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing" (Zephaniah 3:17).

This verse tells us two important things about how Yahweh loves us:

### **1. Yahweh rests in his love for his people.**

In Hebrew, the phrase "he will rest in his love" reads, "He shall be silent because of his love." Yahweh is saying, in essence, "I've found my true love, and I'm totally satisfied! I don't need to look elsewhere, because I have no complaint. I'm completely fulfilled in this relationship, and I won't take my love back. My love is a settled matter!"

Zephaniah is telling us, "This is Yahweh's love for you! He wants you to know, I've found what I'm looking for and it's you! You bring great joy to me! "

### **2. Yahweh gets great pleasure from his people.**

Zephaniah testifies, "He rejoices over you with singing" (see same verse). He's saying, in other words, "Yahweh's love for you is so great, it puts a song on his lips!"

To "rejoice" means to have joy and delight. It's an outward expression of internal delight. It's also the highest expression of love. The Hebrew word Zephaniah uses for "rejoice" here is "tripudiare" meaning, "to leap, as one overcome with joyful ecstasy."

Can you conceive of your heavenly father being so in love with you that he leaps with joy at the very thought of you? Can you receive his word that he loved you before the world was created, before humankind existed, before you were even born? Can you accept that he loved you even after you fell into Adam's sinful ways and became an enemy to him?

That's right Yahweh foresaw all your sins and failures, yet he still loved you with the same tender love. In fact, he sent his Spirit to awaken you to your lost condition and your need for him. He drew you to himself, enfolding you in his arms. Then, when you came to the cross in repentance, you entered into his gift of love to you. He promised you, "I loved you then, I love you now, and I'll love you to the end!"

If Yahweh so loved you when you were deep in sin caring enough to give his own son to die for you why would he remove his love whenever you stumble or fail? In such times, we're to remember who he says he is to us love, mercy, longsuffering. That is his glory and we're to return to his glory always!

### **Why Don't More Believers Commune With Yahweh and Have Intimacy With Him?**

Multitudes of Yahweh's offspring know little or nothing of a life of communion with him. Why is this so?

I believe such Believers have a sad, twisted concept of the heavenly father. I recall Yahshua's parable about the servant who hid his talent because he had a twisted image of his master. That servant said, " I knew thee that thou art an hard man " (Matthew 25:24).

Likewise, many believers today think, "There's no way Yahweh could ever dance over me, rejoicing and singing in love. I've failed him so miserably at times, bringing reproach on his name. How could he possibly love me especially in the struggle I'm facing now?"

I've known families in which the children cowered in the presence of a hard, mean father. They played happily before their dad came home. But when they saw him come through the door, they ran straight to their mother and clutched her apron. I never saw them go near their father, except when he demanded something of them. They never crawled into his lap or ask to be hugged. They dreaded being in his presence.

I believe this is one powerful reason why so many believers don't want to get close to their heavenly father. They dread drawing near to him because they sense they've failed him somehow. They have a nagging feeling they've neglected their duties, been lazy spiritually, done things wrong. All they can conceive of him is that he's full of consuming fire, ready to judge and condemn them.

Such Believers think, "Yahweh has forgiven me so many times before, I can't go to him now. He'll reject me. I've got to be past the point of being forgiven." No! Yahweh never rejects anyone who turns to him in repentance. That's not his nature! We can't judge our heavenly father by the measure of our human fathers. That's not who he is.

The question for all of us today is, how can we not want to be near a father who writes love letters to us who tells us he yearns to be with us who's always ready to embrace us who says he has nothing but good thoughts about us, in spite of our foolishness who assures us, "Satan may tell you you're useless. But I say you're my joy!"

It's our unwillingness to believe his word to accept and lay hold of the marvelous revelation of his glory that keeps us from communing with him!

### **It's Not Possible to Have Communion or Intimacy With Yahweh Until We Believe and Receive Him as Being Full of Love, Tenderness and Kindness Toward Us!**

At this point, you may be thinking, "Surely Yahweh doesn't rejoice over someone who's still in sin. I can't expect him to love me if I continue my sinning ways. That sort of thinking borders on blasphemy."

Yes, Yahweh does love his people but he doesn't love their sin. The Bible says he reproves every child who continues in iniquity, but he always does it with longsuffering. And after he reproves us, his Spirit fills us with a sense of his indignation over our sin.

***Through all of this, Yahweh's love for us remains unchanged. His word says, "I am Yahweh, I change not" (Malachi 3:6). "the Father with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning" (James 1:17). "I am Yahweh, and not man" (Hosea 11:9).***

Yahweh forbid that his love for us should ebb and flow as ours does for him. Our love varies almost daily, going from hot and zealous to lukewarm or even cold. Like the disciples, we can be ready to die for Yahshua one day and then forsake him and run the next. We can tell Yahweh we trust him to supply all our needs and keep us from falling but that isn't true communion. The question is, do we fully trust his love to us? Have we seen his love revealed and laid hold of it? Is his love for us settled in our hearts?

I must ask you are you able to say, "My heavenly father is in love with me! He says I'm sweet and lovely in his eyes and I believe him. I know no matter what I go through, or how tempted or tried I become, he'll rescue me. He'll hover over me through it all, never allowing me to be crushed. He'll always be kind and tender to me!"

This is when true communion begins. We're to be convinced each day of Yahweh's unchanging love for us. And we're to show him we believe his revelation about himself. John writes, "**We have known and believed the love that Yahweh hath to us. Yahweh is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in Yahweh, and Yahweh in him" (1 John 4:16).**

**This belief alone can heal your soul.** It's your only weapon against the devil, who lies that you're too unworthy to pray or draw near to Yahweh. Convincing yourself of this truth is the only way to open yourself to true communion!

If you've ever been in love with someone, you know what I'm talking about. Imagine a husband who's away on business much of the time, but who's utterly in love with his wife. He calls his beloved spouse every night he's

away. And from time to time he calls home just to leave a message for her on their answering machine. His message to her goes something like this:

"Hi, honey. I m calling to let you know that just the thought you're there, loving me, brings me strength. It's going to be the lift I need for the day. I know I'm going to have a tough time with work today. But I've just read the letter you wrote to me, and oh, what a joy! Just knowing you're thinking of me makes me overflow with ecstasy!"

That's the love the heavenly father has for you. Trust in it!

### **The Other Side of Communion Is Our Loving Yahweh Back!**

Walking in Yahweh's glory means not only that we receive the father's love, but that we love him back as well. It's about mutual affection, both giving and receiving love. The Bible tells us, " thou shalt love Yahweh thy Elohim with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might" (Deuteronomy 6:5).

Yahweh says to us, "My son, give me thine heart " (Proverbs 23:26). His love demands that we reciprocate that we return to him a love that's total, undivided, requiring all our heart, soul, mind and strength.

However, Yahwed tells us in no uncertain terms, "You can't earn my love. The love I give to you is unmerited!" John writes, "**Herein is love, not that we loved Yahweh, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins" (1 John 4:10). "We love him, because he first loved us" (verse 19).**

We didn't wake up one day, decide to walk away from our sins, and turn to Yahshua. No the Spirit of Yahweh reached down into the wilderness of our lives, showed us our lostness and made us miserable in our sin. He sent us his word to show us truth, sent his Spirit to convict us, and then came after us himself. He did it all for us.

And now, just as Yahweh's love for us is marked by rest and rejoicing, so our love for him must have these same two elements:

David expresses a rest in his love for Yahweh when he writes, "Whom have I in heaven but thee? And there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee" (Psalm 73:25). The heart that loves Yahweh ceases completely from looking elsewhere for comfort. Rather, it finds full contentment in him. To such a lover, Yahweh's lovingkindness is better than life itself!

Such a heart also rejoices in its love for Yahweh. It sings and dances in joyous ecstasy over Yahweh. When a child of Yahweh knows how much his father loves him, it puts a delight in his soul!

The Bible also tells us that our love for the father must be conveyed through his son. Yahshua says, "no man cometh unto the Father, but by me" (John 14:6). It's by Messiah alone that we're accepted by the father and have access to him.

Moreover, Yahweh placed all his goodness, love, mercy and grace that is, his glory in his son. And he sent Yahshua to manifest and reveal that glory to us. Thus, Messiah comes to us as the express image of our loving father. "As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love" (John 15:9).

Yahweh loves us as we stand in Messiah. And, in turn, we show love for Yahweh in our love for Yahshua. As the head of the church, and as our high priest, Yahshua carries our love to the father for us.

Now let me give you one of the most powerful verses in all of scripture. Proverbs give us these prophetic words of Messiah: "Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him; rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men" (Proverbs 8:30-31).

Beloved, we're the sons being mentioned here! From the very foundations of the earth, Yahweh foresaw a body of believers joined to his son. And even then the father delighted and rejoiced in these sons. Yahshua testifies, "I was my father's delight, the joy of his being. And now all who turn to me in faith are his delight as well!"

So, how do we love Yahshua in return? John answers, "This is the love of Yahweh, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous" (1 John 5:3).

And what are his commandments? Yahshua says, in essence, there are two and "on these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets" (Matthew 22:40). The first and most important commandment is to love Yahweh with all our heart, soul and mind. We're to hold nothing back from him. And the second is that we love our neighbor as ourselves. These two simple, non-grievous commands sum up all of Yahweh's law.

Yahshua is saying here that we cannot be in communion with Yahweh; we can't walk in his glory if we bear a grudge against anyone. Therefore, loving Yahweh means loving every brother and sister in the same way we've been loved by the father.

"If a man say, I love Yahweh, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love Yahweh whom he hath not seen? And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth Yahweh love his brother also" (1 John 4:20-21). "He that loveth not knoweth not Yahweh; for Yahweh is love" (verse 8).

All communion and intimacy with Yahweh is cut off if we have an unloving or unforgiving attitude toward another person. We can praise Yahweh with upraised arms, pray to him every day, spend hours studying his word but if we're bitter and unforgiving toward anyone, it's all in vain. John says, "Such a person is a liar. You don't truly love Yahweh, even though he loves you!"

If you're in such a state, don't just say to Yahweh, "Adonai, I'm sorry, forgive me." Rather, go to that person as Yahweh's word instructs, and be reconciled with him. " first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift" (Matthew 5:24).

Only then will you find true intimacy with the father. And you'll be able to walk in his glory, all the days of your life!

**Amen.**

### **SUBSCRIBE:**

*If you WANT to be placed on this list, **please email**  
[holyspirit\\_jc@yahoo.com](mailto:holyspirit_jc@yahoo.com)  
and in the Subject Heading, type "Subscribe P&F List"*

**YAHSHUA THE ANOINTED ONE  
IS ADONAI \***

**END TIME ISSUE MINISTRIES**

**FOR WE ARE ALL ONE BODY IN THE ANOINTING  
OF THE SET APART HOLY SPIRIT OF YAHWEH\***

(Romans 12, 1 Corinthians 12)



**(1A1.01.10.18)**

**HALLOWEEN: 31 OCTOBER 2001**

**SATAN'S GREAT DAY**

**THE GREAT AND TERRIBLE DAY OF YAHWEH'S WRATH**

by  
James Robertson

**BIBLIOGRAPHIC INFORMATION**

**ABSTRACT:** Halloween on 31 October 2001 is Satan's "Great Day" as a counterfeit of the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles.

In the days following the removal of restraint on Satan on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles and start of the Great Tribulation on 9 October 2001 there have been a number of further developments.

At 18h00 Greenwich Mean Time on the evening of 30 October, Scripturally the start of the day identified as 31 October, certain far reaching prophecies were prayed over the world. In terms of these prophetic utterances, the writer testifies that, while it may still be some time before it is fully manifest in the physical realm, ALL HELL HAS BEEN LOOSED IN THE SPIRITUAL REALM:

The angels of destruction who have been standing by for this hour have been released, all remaining restraint on Satan has been withdrawn and Satan has been given full authority to operate on earth.

Four Satanic principalities called "Jesus", "Christ", "God" and "Lord" (Baal) have been released to answer all prayers prayed in any of those names unless accompanied with deep heart relationship with Yahweh.

The curses of Torah have been proclaimed over the earth, the seal of the 144,000 has been confirmed, the United States of America has been declared to be "Babylon the Great" and the people of Islam have been released as Yahweh's agents of Judgment on the world.

Yahweh has broken the betrothal of all who have not yet matured beyond childhood in the faith.

All believers who hope to survive the next two years are advised to take URGENT action to draw close to Yahweh and cut loose from all things that may potentially drag them down.

**WRITER** : Dr James Robertson  
**PUBLISHED BY** : ETI : End Time Issue Ministries

---

\* "Yahweh" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "the LORD";

"Yahshua" is the correct anglicisation of the Hebrew word generally translated "Jesus";  
The word generally translated "Christ" or "Messiah" actually means "anointed one" referring to the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh on all who truly believe;

"Adonai" is an anglicisation of the Hebrew word translated "Lord" used in preference to "Lord" since the correct translation of "Baal", the pagan deity is "lord".

Other Hebrew words and other terms used in this document are available on request.

**YAHSHUA MESSIAH IS ADONAI**

1A1.01.10.18:xi

**LIST** : 1A1: Teaching and Prophecy  
**PUBLISHER** : Dr James Robertson  
**DOCUMENT TYPE** : Prophetic report  
**ISSUE DATE** : 31 October 2001

**PRIMARY SUBJECT** : Prophetic revelation concerning events on Halloween 2001  
**Secondary Subject** : Great Tribulation on the earth

**KEY WORDS / KEY PHRASES:** judgment, repentance, United States, plagues, war, death, destruction, angels, 144,000, Satan, Halloween, Great and Terrible Day of Yahweh

**KEY VERSE OF SCRIPTURE:** Revelation 16:14 *"For they are spirits of demons, performing signs, which go out to the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of Yahweh Almighty."* (NKJ adjusted)

**SUPPORTING ARTICLES:** Many that have been posted on the list

**PREVIOUS ARTICLES IN SERIES:** Most articles in September and October 2001

**NEXT ARTICLE IN SERIES:** As led

**COPYRIGHT:** All copyright in articles published by ETI is waived. The Word of Yahweh is a free gift and readers are encouraged to distribute these materials as widely as they feel led. Readers are free to make use of extracts and partial quotations as they see fit and are asked only to consider their accountability on the Day of Judgement if they do so.

**DECLARATION:** I James Alexander Robertson hereby testify before Almighty Yahweh that i have prayed over this document and that i am satisfied that the message is Scripturally correct and in accordance with the Word AND Will of Yahweh at this time. It is my understanding, by the Spirit, that this document is **100%** as Yahweh would have it (this rating relates to overall content, NOT to fine typographic or grammatical detail). I declare that those statements in quotations attributed to Yahweh are a verbatim transcript of what was said to me.

Insofar as this article makes use of documents from other sources, the publication of this information does not constitute endorsement of those ministries by ETI or endorsement of ETI by those ministries. The article has been included as received barring nomenclature adjustments, emphasis and formatting.

I acknowledge and accept that i will be judged for any false statements made by me knowingly or unknowingly and ask Father Yahweh now in the Name of Yahshua Messiah Adonai that should there be any such errors He judge me in this life that i may come to repentance and not be judged in the life to come.

**PRAYER:** Father, in the Name of Yahshua Messiah, if there is anything in this document that is not according to Your Word or Your perfect will please prevent it taking root in the heart of the reader and let all that IS according to Your Word and Your Will take deep root in the hearts of all who read it.

---

## **PREAMBLE**

The import of this message is so great that it is not possible to provide a more concise statement of the message than is presented in the body of the message itself.

All readers are urged to prayerfully consider this article and the action that they should take in response to it!

---

**>>> MESSAGE BEGINS <<<**

**HALLOWEEN: 31 OCTOBER 2001**  
**SATAN'S GREAT DAY**  
**THE GREAT AND TERRIBLE DAY OF YAHWEH'S WRATH**

by  
James Robertson

**PROPHETIC CONTEXT ON THE END TIME ISSUES LIST**

This message must be read in the context of the messages on the ETI list since inception which have progressively paved the way for understanding what is taking place on the earth today.

In particular, the series of messages following the destruction of the World Trade Centre in New York on 11 September 2001 and the series of messages following the removal of restraint on Satan on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles on 9 October provide essential context to this message.

The following messages published on the ETI list particularly contribute to building understanding of current events:

1A1.00.04.03 Is the bride ready for the wedding or is she about to face judgment? (Tuesday, April 18, 2000)

1A1.00.04.08 Surely the abomination of desolation is come upon the temple of Yahweh? (Tuesday, April 25, 2000)

1A1.00.08.01 Some Thought Provoking Web Sites (18 August, 2000)

1A1.00.10.01 Developments In Israel: The War of Gog and Magog and The Beginning of Great Tribulation? (03 October, 2000)

1A1.00.11.04 Judgment and the Church - Tribulation FIRST

1A1.00.11.06 Wheat and Tares (re Persecuted Christians)

1A1.00.11.07 Extracts From "The Call" - Further Indications of Soon Coming Judgment on the Church and the World (14 November, 2000)

1A1.01.01.01 The Wrath of Yahweh for the Church : Why Judgment is Coming on the Church Today (04 January, 2001)

1A1.01.01.03 Islam's End Time Teachings (23 January, 2001)

1A1.01.02.04 Interpreting Bible Prophecy for This Season (09 February, 2001)

1A1.01.02.11 The Wrath of Yahweh for the Church : The Judgement for Adultery Part 1 (22 February, 2001)

1A1.01.03.09 The End Time Calendar As We Currently See It (15 March, 2001)

1A1.01.04.13 A Prophetic Move in This Age (23 April, 2001)

1A1.01.05.04 Declaration of Jacob's Trouble: A Significant Event (09 May, 2001)

1A1.01.08.07 Iniquity = Lawlessness = Torahlessness (14 August, 2001)

1A1.01.08.08 The Truth About Torah (15 August, 2001)

1A1.01.08.10 The Wrath of Yahweh for The Church Today: The Judgment for Adultery Part 2 (16 August, 2001)

1A1.01.08.11 The Evangelism Iceberg in 2001: Strategic Objectives Of The Kingdom Of Yahweh (21 August, 2001)

1A1.01.09.02 Satan Is Winning The Battle Hands Down : What Are YOU Going To Do About It? (14 September 2001)

1A1.01.09.04 Vital Spiritual Principles Required To Understand What Was NOT Seen In The Attacks On The USA On Tuesday 11 September 2001 (19 September 2001)

1A1.01.09.05 A Message Linking Disasters In The USA To US Policy Toward Israel (19 September 2001)

1A1.01.09.13 Spiritual Perspective on Attacks on the USA (published 24 September 2001 but written on Thursday 13 September 2001)

1A1.01.09.14 Critical Strategic Objectives for the USA and the World (26 September 2001)

1A1.01.10.01 The Towers have Fallen and We Missed the Message (by David Wilkerson; 08 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.02 Visions Of Judgment For The Church (08 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.03 The Grace Which Restrained Satan Has Been Removed (2 Thessalonians 2:7) (12 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.04 Why Was It Necessary For The Grace Restraining Satan To Be Removed? (15 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.08 What About The Rapture? (18 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.09 Black Beam Over Dome of The Rock At Tabernacles 2001 - A Prophetic Sign (18 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.11 A New Age Has Begun: We Are Called To Reign With The Anointing Of The Set Apart Holy Spirit (21 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.14 An Important Update: Responding to the Tribulation That is Upon Us (22 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.15 Why America is One Manifestation of Babylon (22 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.16 Various Prophecies On The Church From The Anzac Prophetic List (22 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.17 Anthrax Vision For America (22 October 2001)

1AD.01.10.02 Why do you say that "the LORD" means "Baal"? (23 October 2001)

1AD.01.10.04 The Muslim "Threat" - a Lie from Satan! (23 October 2001)

Readers who have not read these messages are encouraged to obtain copies of the following messages as a **minimum** in order to understand the full import of this message:

1A1.01.01.01 The Wrath of Yahweh for the Church : Why Judgment is Coming on the Church Today (04 January, 2001)

1A1.01.02.04 Interpreting Bible Prophecy for This Season (09 February, 2001)

1A1.01.02.11 The Wrath of Yahweh for the Church : The Judgement for Adultery Part 1 (22 February, 2001)

1A1.01.03.09 The End Time Calendar As We Currently See It (15 March, 2001)

1A1.01.09.04 Vital Spiritual Principles Required To Understand What Was NOT Seen In The Attacks On The USA On Tuesday 11 September 2001 (19 September 2001)

1A1.01.09.13 Spiritual Perspective on Attacks on the USA (published 24 September 2001 but written on Thursday 13 September 2001)

1A1.01.10.03 The Grace Which Restrained Satan Has Been Removed (2 Thessalonians 2:7) (12 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.04 Why Was It Necessary For The Grace Restraining Satan To Be Removed? (15 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.09 Black Beam Over Dome of The Rock At Tabernacles 2001 - A Prophetic Sign (18 October 2001)

1A1.01.10.15 Why America is One Manifestation of Babylon (22 October 2001)

To request copies of any of these articles, simply mail:

lists@end-time-issues.org.za

listing all the items that you require as set out above.

In understanding the context of this message relative to the messages above, it is important to note the dates of publication of certain specific messages PRIOR to certain specific occurrences in the physical and spiritual realms.

### **PROPHETIC CONTEXT IN TERMS OF THE WRITER'S CALLING**

All of these events reach their culmination in what is reported in this message! There will be subsequent major events but, **in terms of Yahweh's agenda for this age, what is reported in this message represents the most important single event since the death of Yahshua on the stake nearly 2,000 years ago!** The next event of comparable significance will be the casting of Satan into the Pit, scheduled for shortly after Passover 2003 and the first resurrection, etc that will follow. The final major event of comparable spiritual significance will be the release of Satan in a thousand years time followed some time later by the second resurrection and the catching away of those believers who are alive at that time to face the Day of Judgment!

In order to better understand the prophetic context of this message, a few further points bear mention:

1) The writer has on several occasions mentioned that in the last year Yahweh has increasingly set him apart such that no external sources of information are received except at the express bidding of Yahweh.

The writer constantly prays to Yahweh in the Name of Yahshua that only those people, information, communications, etc that Yahweh wants him to receive will reach him. Thus, what is expressed here is the picture which Yahweh has revealed to the writer and takes no account of information which may be readily available to addressees.

2) The writer has at most a few days prior notice of a coming event and then only is told what the event is AFTER it happens. This principle is critical to understanding this message and those that have preceded it.

**Bible prophecy is NOT given for fortune telling, in other words, it is not given so that we can predict what will happen and write books and produce movies years in**

**advance of what is going to happen. Yahweh is engaged in all out war with Satan to regain control of the earth and mankind was put on earth to act on Yahweh's behalf to regain dominion! Yahshua came in order to restore the authority that Adam lost to mankind, but WE are required to do the work.**

## **PROPHETIC CONTEXT IN TERMS OF FULFILLMENT OF BIBLE PROPHECY**

The time lines and events in Bible Prophecy and particularly in the book of Revelation, are a complex mosaic of inter-related prophetic parables, metaphors and allegory which, since they have been spoken and written by men, create the LEGAL CONTEXT for Yahweh to operate on earth through men who will submit themselves to His will. This legal context provides the basis for men and woman around the world, led by the Spirit of Yahweh, to speak words they do not necessarily understand to call into being specific events which fulfill these Bible prophecies.

Since this is war, the whole object of the mystical / allegorical nature of Bible Prophecy is to speak to the people of Yahweh in CODE so that the enemy, Satan, does not know what is going to happen ahead of time. If he knew what was going to happen, he would do all that he could to prevent it. The only events that have ever been clearly known to him ahead of time, and therefore the only events that have ever been clearly known to mankind ahead of time, are:

### **1) 2000 YEARS AGO: THE ANOINTED ONE**

The Anointed One (Yahshua) would come at some time and wrest the authority stolen from Adam back and would be born of a woman. This required a woman with pure seed (and Satan thought, therefore a man with pure seed as well, therefore he was not looking for a virgin to give birth).

### **2) NEXT TWO YEARS (2001 - 2003): SATAN TO THE PIT**

That at some time Satan must be cast into the Pit. He assumes this requires that certain preconditions are met BUT there are additional terms and conditions to his sentencing which will NOT be revealed UNTIL sentence has been passed. **Satan does know that if he can destroy or neutralize every believer through ignorant sin before the target date, he will win - that is one dimension of the wrath that has been unleashed on the earth and which will manifest in days to come.**

### **3) IN ONE THOUSAND YEARS TIME: WAR, RESURRECTION, CATCHING AWAY AND JUDGMENT**

After a thousand years Satan will be released and will wage war as his last opportunity to prevent himself being cast into the Lake of Fire and Brimstone to burn for eternity and the end of this age will come with Yahshua seen to return on the clouds of Heaven, etc, etc.

At this stage, we are at the culmination of the events leading up to Satan being cast into the Pit for a thousand years and all restraint has been withdrawn in order that the battle between Satan and the forces of the Kingdom, represented by believing men and women on earth today, can wage warfare WITHOUT direct intervention by Yahweh EXCEPT through submitted men and women who have sanctified themselves!

In this context, it is important to note that **the Arabic word for a person who is submitted to the will of Yahweh is "Muslim" and the religion of those who submit themselves to the will of Yahweh corporately is called "Islam".**

If one is not aware of this information one will completely misunderstand the role of Islam in the events of this age! This is not to say that all who call themselves "Muslim" are submitted to the will of Yahweh, just as not all who call themselves "Christian" are anointed and filled with the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh {= Christ}. Islam IS Yahweh's chosen instrument of judgment on the earth today. The Quran constantly speaks of coming judgment and constantly identifies the sins which characterise "Babylon the Great", represented today by the United States of America, as being the basis of this judgment. **So, when Muslims refer to the United States of America, as "the Great Satan", they are not speaking of their own volition but are speaking words given to them by Yahweh!!**

## **BACKGROUND PROPHETIC EVENTS IMMEDIATELY PRECEDING THIS MESSAGE**

The following key events lead up to this message:

**1) Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles 1996**, the Anointing for the Seventh Millennium born in Lagos Nigeria. Note that the word generally translated "Christ" simply means the Anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh".

The start of the seven years of tribulation.

**2) Passover 2000.** Yahweh declares that the level of fornication in the Body of Believers resulting from false doctrines regarding divorce, marriage, virginity, adultery, etc have resulted in virtually the entire Body of believers being one flesh with every Satanist, witch, warlock, wizard, prostitute and homosexual on the planet. Yahweh declares this to be "an abomination in the Holy Place". Note that the Holy Place is the Temple of the Holy Spirit in every believer which is defiled by these unclean sexual bonds outside of marriage.

The Temple Mount in Jerusalem has also been defiled by unauthorized excavations and constructions.

The TECHNICAL start of three and a half years of Great Tribulation BUT those days have been shortened (Matthew 24:22).

**3) The Day of Atonement 2000**, war between Israel and the Palestinians breaks out and the United Nations Security Council votes unanimously to condemn Israel, the United States declines to veto the resolution. All nations of the world are arraigned against the nation state of Israel.

**4) The Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles 2000**, the 144,000 who have not defiled themselves with women as set out in Revelation 14:1-5 and Revelation 7:1-8 are sealed. Refer subsequent note for clarification of this.

**5) 31 December 2000**, Yahweh declares His Wrath on the "Church" (the Body of Believers) for corporately violating all of the Ten Commandments and declares that He cannot withhold judgment any longer.

Shortly after that, the demonic power, "the Beast" is shown to the writer for the first time, having taken control of a former anointed man of Yahweh! The "Mark of the Beast" is revealed to be mental and contractual actions that violate the Torah of Yahweh.

**6) 11 September 2001**, the Twin Towers of the World Trade Centre are destroyed by Muslim suicide bombers. Yahweh declares that He permitted this, that it is the NINTH "**worst of it's kind**" physical event to touch the United States in ten years and that it is the LAST warning for the United States to repent and turn around, restore the Name of Yahweh, prohibit abortion, etc.

Instead, on 7 October 2001 the USA attacks Afghanistan and on the first day kills unarmed and innocent civilians. Yahweh declares that there is no further possibility of repentance to delay Judgment.

**7) 9 October 2001 - the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles.** Yahweh removes all restraint on Satan and declares the start of "Great Tribulation". Yahweh has shortened the period of three and a half years mandated by Scripture to two years in terms of Matthew 24:21-22 <sup>21</sup> *"For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been since the beginning of the world until this time, no, nor ever shall be."* <sup>22</sup> *"And unless those days were shortened, no flesh would be saved; **but for the elect's sake those days will be shortened.**"* (NKJ)

Yahweh confirms this by a sign which is described as a "beam of solid black" focused from heaven on the pinnacle of the Mosque of the Dome of the Rock in Jerusalem.

Yahweh advises that it will take some time for Satan to fully comprehend the new dispensation and to regroup his forces accordingly (1A1.01.10.03 "The Grace Which Restrained Satan Has Been Removed (2 Thessalonians 2:7)" 12 October 2001).

In the days following the declaration of Great Tribulation, various prophetic messages are given of imminent physical and spiritual destruction that will turn the United States of America into a wasteland. A vision of one thousand discrete nuclear events scattered over the world but concentrated in the USA and Europe is given, the coming total destruction of the City of New York is confirmed through several prophets, massive spiritual carnage is prophesied together with plagues, and other physical manifestations. It is prophesied that in the near future the Sun will be darkened by "the smoke from a million fires".

### **CLARIFICATION OF THE 144,000 WHO HAVE NOT DEFILED THEMSELVES WITH WOMEN**

The reference to the sealing of the 144,000 has not previously been discussed on the list but, since it is a vital benchmark on the road to what happened on 31 October 2001, it must be elaborated on.

Revelation 14:1-5 states <sup>1</sup> *Then I looked, and behold, a Lamb standing on Mount Zion, and with Him **one hundred and forty-four thousand, having His Father's name written on their foreheads.*** <sup>2</sup> *And I heard a voice from heaven, like the voice of many waters, and like the voice of loud thunder. And I heard the sound of harpists playing their harps.* <sup>3</sup> *They sang as it were a new song before the throne, before the four living creatures, and the elders; and no one could learn that song except the hundred and forty-four thousand who were redeemed from the earth.* <sup>4</sup> ***These are the ones who were not defiled with women, for they are virgins.*** *These are the ones who follow the Lamb wherever He goes. These were redeemed from among men, being firstfruits to Yahweh and to the Lamb.* <sup>5</sup> ***And in their mouth was found no deceit, for they are without fault before the throne of Yahweh.*** (NKJ adjusted)

This is the same 144,000 referred to in Revelation 7:1-8: <sup>1</sup> *After this I saw four angels standing at the four corners of the earth, holding back the four winds of the earth to prevent any wind from blowing on the land or on the sea or on any tree.* <sup>2</sup> *Then I saw another angel coming up from the east, having the seal of the living Elohim. He called out in a loud voice to the four angels who had been given power to harm the land and the sea:* <sup>3</sup> ***"Do not harm the land or the sea or the trees until we put a seal on the foreheads of the servants of our Elohim."*** <sup>4</sup> ***Then I heard the number of those who were sealed: 144,000 from all the tribes of Israel.*** <sup>5</sup> *From the tribe of Judah 12,000 were sealed, from the tribe of Reuben 12,000, from the tribe of Gad 12,000,* <sup>6</sup> *from the tribe of Asher 12,000, from the tribe of Naphtali 12,000, from the tribe of **Manasseh** 12,000,* <sup>7</sup> *from the tribe of Simeon 12,000, from the tribe of Levi 12,000, from the tribe of Issachar 12,000,* <sup>8</sup> *from the tribe of Zebulun 12,000, from the tribe of **Joseph** 12,000, from the tribe of Benjamin 12,000."* (NIV adjusted)

Notice that Joseph AND Manasseh (one of Joseph's sons) are listed and Dan is absent. Ephraim, the other son of Joseph is ALSO absent and is therefore counted ONLY in Joseph while Manasseh is counted apart AND ALSO in Joseph.

Remember that the ten tribes of Israel that were taken into exile in the first exile from Samaria, together with some from the tribes of Judah, Levi and Benjamin eventually formed the ten nations of Western Europe. There are many other descendants of all the tribes scattered throughout the world but the people of Western Europe represent the largest distinguishable concentration with the United States of America being the effective leader of Israel in exile and therefore in many respects PHYSICALLY representing Israel when it comes to the fulfillment of End Time Prophecy.

The 144,000 who are sealed represent Eleven of the Twelve tribes, with Dan absent and Manasseh, which is part of Joseph, in a sense, counted twice while Ephraim, frequently taken to represent the ten tribes, is absent! **Ephraim, in many respects, prophetically represents the "Christian church", this represents the extent to which the "church" has fallen into apostasy and never recovered.**

With this understanding it is possible to better understand some of the apparent paradoxes in these two passages of Scripture and particularly the reference to men who are virgins in Revelation 14:4a *"These are the ones who were not defiled with women, for they are virgins."*

To understand this in depth it would be necessary to review the discussion of virginity and marriage in article 1A1.01.02.11 "The Wrath of Yahweh for the Church: The Judgement for Adultery Part 1" (22 February, 2001). The important point is that a virgin is a woman who has never been sexually penetrated by a man, her hymen, the seal of her virginity is intact. She is therefore still under her Father's covering and headship.

Her act of submitting to a man and permitting him to penetrate her, which of necessity requires that he "cover" her at the same time, IS THE ACT OF THE MARRIAGE COVENANT with the blood of the covenant being released as the hymen is torn by the male organ at consummation. In this process, she automatically relinquishes her father's covering and headship and accepts the covering and headship of the person who penetrates her. On the face of it, it is therefore technically impossible for a man to be a virgin - he has no corresponding physical organ or fleshly indicator comparable to that of the virgin female.

As with most of Revelation, this passage is speaking of a SPIRITUAL condition, not a physical one. The virgins referred to here are men who have never permitted a woman to take dominance over them and in a spiritual sense to COVER them or "penetrate" them by taking a position of control or headship over them. In other words, these are men who have never submitted to women in the sense of permitting the woman to "wear the pants in the marriage", never regarded their wives as their "better half"

or in other ways permitted a woman to take control of them such as in "wooing" a woman or otherwise relieving a woman of her scriptural responsibilities toward her husband. They have never "bowed the knee" to a woman. The 144,000 are therefore men who have never in a spiritual sense permitted a woman to take the place of Yahweh as the highest authority of their lives. To do this, they have had to stand against all the feminist doctrines that have been entrenched in the "Church" and more recently the western world since the early days of the Roman church.

The reason that Dan is excluded is that Dan is the father of Denmark "DANMark" comprising the Scandinavian or Nordic people which in recent decades was at the forefront of sexual promiscuity, which in Sweden particularly, placed women in a position of sexual supremacy as objects of worship. This idolatry, as with the golden calf placed by Jeroboam **in Dan**, has resulted in a situation where there are no men left to Dan who have not bowed the knee to women in sexual or other idolatry.

Ephraim is the father of "England" and the English "Protestant" churches. For many years now, English politics have been dominated by a Queen and at one stage a woman "Prime Minister". The entire make up of English thought has moved more and more to the arena of the supremacy and dominance of women and many English politicians have been brought low through mistresses, etc. As a consequence, while some of Ephraim have not bowed the knee to women, there are not sufficient for them to be counted alone and they are therefore counted as part of Joseph resulting in an additional count in favour of Manasseh.

Since a substantial portion of the people of the United States are attributed to Manasseh, this reflects the fact that, while the United States has fallen into deep apostasy, it has compromised less in the area of male leadership than most other Western nations! Thus a major thrust for restoring Yahweh's true form of marriage of more than one woman married to one man has taken place in the United States of America, particularly through the Mormon church (Church of Jesus Christ of the Latter Day Saints) in Utah which is where many of those of Manasseh who have been sealed, are situated. One of the most prominent of these is Tom Green, recently publicly prosecuted and vilified for seeking to live life with a number of wives in accordance with Scripture.

## **EVENTS LEADING UP TO THAT WHICH IS REPORTED IN THIS MESSAGE**

On Monday 29 October the writer met with a prophetic couple on their way to Lagos and was advised that a prophetess known to them had recently received a vision in which the angels of death and destruction depicted in Revelation had been shown ready to move! Yahweh confirms to the writer that these angels were placed on standby on the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles (9 October 2001).

This is referring to Revelation 6:1-8 <sup>1</sup> Now I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals; and I heard one of the four living creatures saying with a voice like thunder, "Come and see."

<sup>2</sup> And I looked, and behold, a white horse. He who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him, and he went out conquering and to conquer. <sup>3</sup> When He opened the second seal, I heard the second living creature saying, "Come and see." <sup>4</sup> Another horse, fiery red, went out. And **it was granted to the one who sat on it to take peace from the earth, and that people should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword.** <sup>5</sup> When He opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature say, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a black horse, and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand. <sup>6</sup> And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures saying, "A quart of wheat for a denarius, and three quarts of barley for a denarius; and do not harm the oil and the wine." <sup>7</sup> When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see."<sup>8</sup> So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. **And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth."** (NKJ)

In understanding what is presented here, it is VITAL to understand that NOWHERE does it state that the Book of Revelation is a sequential account or even two parallel sequential accounts as many teach. It is simply a mosaic of prophetic allegorical and factual statements presented in whatever sequence Yahweh saw fit to reveal them to John to record. Some passages of Revelation relate to events thousands of years ago, such as the fall of Satan, some are ongoing letters to the church in EVERY GENERATION, a FEW set out specific actions regarding the millennium. There is NOT EVEN anything to indicate that the use of "first", "second", "third", etc necessarily indicates sequence, they are simply references to the sequence in which John saw them, for example, there is no reason for the "seventh" trumpet to sound after the "sixth"! The "seventh" trumpet could JUST AS WELL be blown "FIRST"!

Yahweh is NOT bound by the assumptions WE make when reading His Word, nor is He bound by our interpretation or the translators interpretation of the original words that were spoken - He is ONLY bound by what He and His angels (messengers) said to John and what John originally recorded. Even if the original manuscript that John wrote was destroyed and John subsequently rewrote the manuscript from memory with errors, Yahweh is ONLY bound by what John actually saw and heard and actually recorded the first time.

**In the final analysis, all that is of consequence is that the Words were recorded by a human being (John) such that**

**Satan could take note of them, Yahshua could witness to them and they could be recorded in a book in Heaven AND that there is sufficient information in the books that we have to enable a SINGLE prophet at a specific point of time to have sufficient scriptural frame of reference to understand what they are prophesying as it comes out of their mouths in order to confirm what happened!**

This prophecy is ONLY required to take place in front of at least two witnesses, whether human or angelic, to be legally binding and it is not technically necessary for that information to EVER be communicated to any other human being during this life. **Such communication is ONLY as an act of chesed {love} by Yahweh to assist His people to better understand the times since, IF they were truly being led by the Spirit of Yahweh they would NOT REQUIRE human communication!**

In this context it is vital to understand that a TRUE PROPHET does not know what he is going to say until he is given it to utter. Therefore, in-depth Scriptural revelation to a prophet is largely irrelevant, he ONLY needs enough Scripture to know the significance of what he is given to utter and therefore to engage his understanding IN SUPPORT of what he is given. Frequently the prophet will not even understand the Scriptural basis of what he has said until days, weeks or even years later. The "manger of the anointing for the seventh millenium" revealed to the writer in 1996 but only understood in 2001, reported in the article 1A1.01.10.05 "Lagos, Nigeria - Manger of the Anointing for the Seventh Millennium" (15 October 2001), is an example of this. The interpretation may not even be revealed to the prophet in this life, as in the case of Daniel in Daniel 12:9 where the words spoken to Daniel were closed until the time of the end.

## **THE START OF HALLOWEEN - THE FULL FORCE OF SATAN UNLEASHED ON THE EARTH**

Throughout 29 October 2001 the writer was impressed to constantly intercede into a specific event that he was aware of which related to the events of 9 October (the start of Great Tribulation).

On the afternoon of 30 October the writer became aware of something VERY LARGE building in the spirit realm but was unable to determine what it was. He was very conscious of the manifest presence of the Spirit of Yahweh upon him.

Some minutes before 20h00 South African time that evening, the writer was interceding prayers of general intercession over the Body of Believers and the world, a routine event every Tuesday evening.

At the time, the writer was unaware of the significance of this time and knew little about Halloween. This morning i was led to a web site and shown that 31 October is Halloween which is effectively Satan's GREAT DAY,

Satan's counterfeit of Tabernacles! The build up to Halloween runs throughout October, overlapping with the Feast of Tabernacles in many years and Halloween itself (on 31 October this year) is a day of ancestor worship, demonic rites, etc. Refer appendix A for some basic information.

The writer was therefore led to prophesy as set out below at 18h00 Greenwich Mean Time, Scripturally effectively the beginning of Halloween in Western Europe! Note that Western Europe is the first part of the world where the MAJOR concentration of the ten tribes of Israel occurs!

For over three years now, most Tuesday evenings, the writer and his wife have been interceding to tear down principalities, powers, thrones and dominions over the earth, as reported in several previous mails. We have also prayed blessings, guidance, judgment, etc over the Body of Believers and the world at large, as we have been led by the Spirit.

Last night, however, the writer was CONSTRAINED from tearing down principalities, powers, thrones and dominions except over a small number of VERY SPECIFIC geographic locations associated with very specific people and ministries and then more generally over "*other mountains of Yahweh on the earth today wherever they may be situated*".

#### **WHAT WAS PROPHESED OVER THE WORLD**

For some months now we have made use of a large wall map of the world as an aid to focus specific intercession on particular nations, continents, etc.

Last night, at the start of Halloween, a number of specific petitions were prophetically spoken over the nations of the world using this map as a prophetic and spiritual point of contact. Since the writer was not expecting to prophesy, no recording equipment was available and i was not impressed of the need to record the message. **The message was spoken out purely for the benefit of the spirit realm in order to call the next stage of the fulfillment of Bible Prophecy into being.** I am also impressed not to report the prophesy verbatim but only to give the headlines of what was spoken over the world that those readers with ears to hear may hear what the Spirit is saying to the Body of Believers in this hour.

1) The angels who had been standing by for this hour, refer passages of Revelation cited above, were released.

2) All remaining restraint on Satan and his cohorts was withdrawn.

3) Satan was given full authority to operate on earth according to the full range of parameters available to him.

4) Four Satanic principalities called "Jesus", "Christ", "God" and "Lord" (Baal) were released to answer all prayers prayed in any of those names by people who were not praying through a deep personal relationship with

Yahweh and Yahshua AND these principalities were informed that before long they would be authorized to touch those people as well. All demons bound in the name of "Jesus" were released.

5) The curses of Torah were proclaimed over the earth and the weapons of destruction, nuclear bombs, plagues, etc were released on the earth.

6) The seal of the 144,000 was confirmed and they were declared off limits.

7) The United States of America was declared to be "Babylon the Great" and imminent destruction was prophesied over her and Yahweh's people, other than those expressly commanded to remain were called out of her (**to physically leave her shores**). The utter destruction of New York City was called forth.

8) The people of Islam were released as Yahweh's agents of Judgment on the world and reminded that if they did not deal with their pride and own sin that they would be judged once they had been used as instruments of judgment.

9) Yahweh announced that He was breaking the betrothal of all who have believed in Yahshua in the name of Jesus Christ and have not reached a point of being immersed in the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh and therefore were not yet fully married to Messiah in order that these people (refer subsequent note for clarification).

Much else was prophesied, in conclusion it was stated that "THE GREAT AND TERRIBLE DAY OF YAHWEH HAS NOW FULLY COME" and that the Cup of the Wrath of Yahweh was now full against the church and the world and that it was now time for the cup of wrath against Satan to be made full in order that he might be judged and cast into the Pit.

## **INTERPRETATION**

### **1) Angels released**

The first point needs no clarification, the angels referred to in Revelation 6:1-8, cited above, have now been released to destroy on earth in accordance with that Scripture. Some of this destruction will be physical and some spiritual.

### **2) All remaining restraint withdrawn**

It appears that there has been some small measure of grace still being applied in special cases. The only grace that now remains is SEVEN CALENDAR DAYS from a FIRST decision to accept Yahshua the Anointed One as Adonai and some level of Grace that applies to those who are still using the names "Jesus", "Christ", "the LORD" and "God" and who have a solid personal spiritual relationship with Yahweh and are filled with the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh. This latter restraint will be withdrawn not later than the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles 2002.

### 3) Satan given full authority to act

Satan is still required to come to the judgment seat to secure a judgment against a believer, however there will be no clemency given by Yahweh or requested by Yahshua and sentence will be axiomatic unless Satan seeks to secure a sentence which is not in proportion to the sin.

There will be no more "extenuating circumstances".

### 4) Four Satanic principalities called "Jesus", "Christ", "God" and "Lord" (Baal) released

From today, those who do not have a deep personal relationship with Yahweh and those who have placed Jesus in the place of Yahweh and who pray in or to any one of these four names will have their prayers answered by a Satanic demonic principality and NOT by Yahweh.

**For example, the song "God bless America" will be accepted as an act of worship by the principality called "God" or "Gad" and will call down a Satanic "blessing" which is in fact a CURSE on America!**

Yahweh will not be able to intervene in any way, except where a person has a very deep personal relationship which transcends the name used and THIS will fall away within a year or when that person first has an opportunity to know about their error, whichever is the SOONER!

All demons bound in the name of Jesus were released since the grace that had permitted them to be bound in that name has been withdrawn. Most of these demons were subsequently bound again in the Name of Yahshua and sent to the Pit for a thousand years by the writer having enquired whether this would be permitted and advised that it was.

### 5) The curses of Torah were proclaimed over the earth

The Torah repeatedly refers to the blessings and curses of Yahweh for those who obey the Torah and those who disobey (Deuteronomy chapter 11, 28, 30, etc).

During the dispensation of "grace" that has existed since the death of Yahshua until the Great Day of the Feast of Tabernacles this year, enormous amounts of Grace have been extended by Yahweh in response to the petitions of our Advocate, Yahshua on the strength of His sacrifice at Golgotha AND on the strength of His own temptations while on earth (Hebrews 4:15). That grace has now been exhausted as explained in the article 1A1.01.10.04 "Why Was It Necessary For The Grace Restraining Satan To Be Removed?" (15 October 2001)

Deuteronomy 28:1-68

#### THE BLESSINGS OF THE TORAH

1 *"Now it shall come to pass, **if you diligently obey the voice of Yahweh your Elohim, to observe carefully all His commandments which I command you today, that Yahweh your Elohim will set you high above all nations of the earth.***

2 "And all these blessings shall come upon you and overtake you, because you obey the voice of Yahweh your Elohim:

3 "Blessed shall you be in the city, and blessed shall you be in the country.

4 "Blessed shall be the fruit of your body, the produce of your ground and the increase of your herds, the increase of your cattle and the offspring of your flocks.

5 "Blessed shall be your basket and your kneading bowl.

6 "Blessed shall you be when you come in, and blessed shall you be when you go out.

7 "Yahweh will cause your enemies who rise against you to be defeated before your face; they shall come out against you one way and flee before you seven ways.

8 "Yahweh will command the blessing on you in your storehouses and in all to which you set your hand, and He will bless you in the land which Yahweh your Elohim is giving you.

9 "Yahweh will establish you as a holy people to Himself, just as He has sworn to you, if you keep the commandments of Yahweh your Elohim and walk in His ways.

10 "Then all peoples of the earth shall see that you are called by the name of Yahweh, and they shall be afraid of you.

11 "And Yahweh will grant you plenty of goods, in the fruit of your body, in the increase of your livestock, and in the produce of your ground, in the land of which Yahweh swore to your fathers to give you.

12 "Yahweh will open to you His good treasure, the heavens, to give the rain to your land in its season, and to bless all the work of your hand. You shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow.

13 "And Yahweh will make you the head and not the tail; you shall be above only, and not be beneath, **if** you heed the commandments of Yahweh your Elohim, which I command you today, and are careful to observe them.

14 **"So you shall not turn aside from any of the words which I command you this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other mighty ones {gods} to serve them.**

These blessings have been markedly evident over the United States of America in recent years and this is why the curse will fall first and foremost on the USA. The blessings have also been widely preached, particularly by charismatic leaders in the USA for some decades. There has not been nearly as much emphasis on the curse and many have been led astray by believing that Yahshua "became a curse" (Galatians 3:13) so that they could behave as they liked, instead of that Yahshua provided the sacrifice for repentance to break the curse WHEN people repent.

#### THE CURSE OF THE TORAH

15 "But it shall come to pass, **if you do not obey the voice of Yahweh your Elohim, to observe carefully all His commandments and His statutes which I command you today, that all these curses will come upon you and overtake you:**

16 "Cursed shall you be in the city, and cursed shall you be in the country.  
17 "Cursed shall be your basket and your kneading bowl.  
18 "Cursed shall be the fruit of your body and the produce of your land, the increase of your cattle and the offspring of your flocks.  
19 "Cursed shall you be when you come in, and cursed shall you be when you go out.  
20 "Yahweh will send on you cursing, confusion, and rebuke in all that you set your hand to do, until you are destroyed and until you perish quickly, because of the wickedness of your doings in which you have forsaken Me.  
21 "Yahweh will make the plague cling to you until He has consumed you from the land which you are going to possess.  
22 "Yahweh will strike you with consumption, with fever, with inflammation, with severe burning fever, with the sword, with scorching, and with mildew; they shall pursue you until you perish.  
23 "And your heavens which are over your head shall be bronze, and the earth which is under you shall be iron.  
24 "Yahweh will change the rain of your land to powder and dust; from the heaven it shall come down on you until you are destroyed.  
25 "Yahweh will cause you to be defeated before your enemies; you shall go out one way against them and flee seven ways before them; and you shall become troublesome to all the kingdoms of the earth.  
26 "Your carcasses shall be food for all the birds of the air and the beasts of the earth, and no one shall frighten them away.  
27 "Yahweh will strike you with the boils of Egypt, with tumors, with the scab, and with the itch, from which you cannot be healed.  
28 "Yahweh will strike you with madness and blindness and confusion of heart.  
29 "And you shall grope at noonday, as a blind man gropes in darkness; you shall not prosper in your ways; you shall be only oppressed and plundered continually, and no one shall save you.  
30 "You shall betroth a wife, but another man shall lie with her; you shall build a house, but you shall not dwell in it; you shall plant a vineyard, but shall not gather its grapes.  
31 "Your ox shall be slaughtered before your eyes, but you shall not eat of it; your donkey shall be violently taken away from before you, and shall not be restored to you; your sheep shall be given to your enemies, and you shall have no one to rescue them.  
32 "Your sons and your daughters shall be given to another people, and your eyes shall look and fail with longing for them all day long; and there shall be no strength in your hand.  
33 "A nation whom you have not known shall eat the fruit of your land and the produce of your labor, and you shall be only oppressed and crushed continually.  
34 "So you shall be driven mad because of the sight which your eyes see.  
35 "Yahweh will strike you in the knees and on the legs with severe boils which cannot be healed, and from the sole of your foot to the top of your head.  
36 "Yahweh will bring you and the king whom you set over you to a nation which neither you nor your fathers have known, and there you shall serve other gods-- wood and stone.

37 "And you shall become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword among all nations where Yahweh will drive you.

38 "You shall carry much seed out to the field and gather but little in, for the locust shall consume it.

39 "You shall plant vineyards and tend them, but you shall neither drink of the wine nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them.

40 "You shall have olive trees throughout all your territory, but you shall not anoint yourself with the oil; for your olives shall drop off.

41 "You shall beget sons and daughters, but they shall not be yours; for they shall go into captivity.

42 "Locusts shall consume all your trees and the produce of your land.

43 "The alien who is among you shall rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower.

44 "He shall lend to you, but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you shall be the tail.

45 "Moreover all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed, because you did not obey the voice of Yahweh your Elohim, to keep His commandments and His statutes which He commanded you.

46 "And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your descendants forever.

47 "Because you did not serve Yahweh your Elohim with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of everything,

48 "therefore you shall serve your enemies, whom Yahweh will send against you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron on your neck until He has destroyed you.

49 **"Yahweh will bring a nation against you from afar, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies, a nation whose language you will not understand,**

50 "a nation of fierce countenance, which does not respect the elderly nor show favor to the young.

51 "And they shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land, until you are destroyed; they shall not leave you grain or new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have destroyed you.

52 "They shall besiege you at all your gates until your high and fortified walls, in which you trust, come down throughout all your land; and they shall besiege you at all your gates throughout all your land which Yahweh your Elohim has given you.

53 "You shall eat the fruit of your own body, the flesh of your sons and your daughters whom Yahweh your Elohim has given you, in the siege and desperate straits in which your enemy shall distress you.

54 "The sensitive and very refined man among you will be hostile toward his brother, toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the rest of his children whom he leaves behind,

55 "so that he will not give any of them the flesh of his children whom he will eat, because he has nothing left in the siege and desperate straits in which your enemy shall distress you at all your gates.

56 "The tender and delicate woman among you, who would not venture to set the sole of her foot on the ground because of her delicateness and

sensitivity, will refuse to the husband of her bosom, and to her son and her daughter,

57 "her placenta which comes out from between her feet and her children whom she bears; for she will eat them secretly for lack of everything in the siege and desperate straits in which your enemy shall distress you at all your gates.

58 "If you do not carefully observe all the words of this law that are written in this book, that you may fear this glorious and awesome name, Yahweh YOUR Elohim,

59 "then Yahweh will bring upon you and your descendants extraordinary plagues-- great and prolonged plagues-- and serious and prolonged sicknesses.

60 "Moreover He will bring back on you all the diseases of Egypt, of which you were afraid, and they shall cling to you.

61 "Also every sickness and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, will Yahweh bring upon you until you are destroyed.

62 "You shall be left few in number, whereas you were as the stars of heaven in multitude, because you would not obey the voice of Yahweh your Elohim.

63 "And it shall be, that just as Yahweh rejoiced over you to do you good and multiply you, so Yahweh will rejoice over you to destroy you and bring you to nothing; and you shall be plucked from off the land which you go to possess.

64 "Then Yahweh will scatter you among all peoples, from one end of the earth to the other, and there you shall serve other mighty ones {gods}, which neither you nor your fathers have known-- wood and stone.

65 "And among those nations you shall find no rest, nor shall the sole of your foot have a resting place; but there Yahweh will give you a trembling heart, failing eyes, and anguish of soul.

66 "Your life shall hang in doubt before you; you shall fear day and night, and have no assurance of life.

67 "In the morning you shall say, 'Oh, that it were evening!' And at evening you shall say, 'Oh, that it were morning!' because of the fear which terrifies your heart, and because of the sight which your eyes see.

68 "And Yahweh will take you back to Egypt in ships, by the way of which I said to you, 'You shall never see it again.' And there you shall be offered for sale to your enemies as male and female slaves, but no one will buy you.'""  
(NKJ adjusted)

From consideration of this passage of scripture it will be apparent why nuclear devices, plagues, etc have been released. It is important to note the correspondence between the curses listed above and the headline curses, etc in Revelation, recognize also that there will be an INTENSE spiritual manifestation as well as a physical manifestation.

## **6) The seal of the 144,000 was confirmed**

The seal accords these 144,000 men and their wives a preferred status on earth. The seal guarantees that these men CANNOT lose their souls under any circumstances. They must still earnestly pursue their high calling and the seal is no guarantee that they will overcome to the end in terms of

accomplishing their high calling. Those who do NOT accomplish their high calling will be judged MOST severely.

As long as their wives walk in COMPLETE submission to their husbands in EVERYTHING, their wives will also not lose their souls but, IF they step out from under their husbands covering through rebellion or disobedience, Satan will do all in his power to destroy them.

In other words, the seal does NOT indemnify these men or their wives against unrighteous conduct and certain forms of attack but it does accord them a much higher probability of surviving the Great Tribulation than others. These men still have to seek the full levels of sanctification and anointing that is required for them to OVERCOME to the end.

This privilege is accorded to these men in recognition of the massive persecution that they have already endured by refusing to bow the knee to women and standing firm to place Yahweh FIRST ahead of their wives, mothers, daughters and any other woman that may ever have been in a position to demand submission from them. In essence, this means that they are amongst the very few who have stood up against the Jezebel demonic principality and prevailed. This has often been at the cost of enormous personal loss. Note that the Jezebel demonic principality is in a very real sense represents Satan's WIVES and as such they are intimately involved in all aspects of perverted sexuality, women's liberation, enforced monogamy, witchcraft, etc - anything that will overturn Yahweh's order of FIRST Yahweh, Second Messiah (the anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh), Third the Man, Fourth the Woman!

### **7) The United States of America was declared to be "Babylon the Great"**

This is simply a confirmation of what was reported in the articles 1A1.01.09.11 "The Foundations Of The Earth Will Rock And Other Prophetic Messages" (23 September 2001), 1A1.01.10.01 "The Towers have Fallen and We Missed the Message" (by David Wilkerson; 08 October 2001) and 1A1.01.10.15 "Why America is One Manifestation of Babylon" (22 October 2001).

The greatest judgment is due to those who have received the greatest blessing. In recent decades the USA has rapidly fallen into deep apostasy taking the Bible and prayer out of schools and Government, legalizing wholesale abortion and fornication, etc as previously reported.

### **8) The people of Islam were released as Yahweh's agents of Judgment on the world**

The most fundamental part of the message brought by Muhammed was "coming judgment". This message is contained on almost every page of the Quran in some form or another where Yahweh speaks against sexual sin, murder of infants, idolatry, promoting others to equal status with Yahweh, failure to put Yahweh first in one's life, etc.

Viewed from a "grace" perspective, the Quran, while it repeatedly refers to Yahweh as "merciful" and "oft forgiving" is VERY HARSH! However, it is ENTIRELY SCRIPTURAL. Yes, there are a few passages which do not agree with the Bible as generally used by those who are most likely to read this message, but considering the known errors, particularly in the so-called "New Testament" these discrepancies are largely minor. There are a few specific issues which are extremely challenging and which the writer is currently praying into. The writer was told on Friday 26 October to read the entire Quran *"as quickly as possible without asking questions"*. I am currently two thirds of the way through and what is stated above is based on what has been read so far.

Those who have followed the articles posted on the ETI list over the last year or so will be aware that repeated references have been made confirming that Yahweh has stated that Muhammed IS an apostle of Yahweh, that the original Quran IS inspired by Yahweh and that the Muslim people ARE servants of Yahweh. However, the Muslim people DO lack the revelation concerning exactly what Yahshua accomplished at Golgotha. This lack of revelation relates to the fact that there was no Scriptural basis for the revelation to be given directly to Ishmael, it was the responsibility of Israel to obtain and publish the revelation regarding Yahshua, a commission in which we have failed miserably. Consequently, the reason that Islam lacks the light that believers in Yahshua claim to have is as a direct result of the massive corruption that believers in Yahshua (the deliverance and salvation of Yahweh) permitted to take place within a few hundred years of the death of Yahshua, the son of Adam and the lamb of Yahweh!

Thus, the fundamental truth about the world situation today is that the people of Islam lack the revelation of critical aspects of the Good News brought by Yahshua the Anointed One and therefore are COMPELLED to follow a path of salvation through good works, which is a path fraught with difficulty and a path that does not permit tolerance of evil conduct. For this reason and because of the uncompromising message of coming judgment brought by Muhammed, the people of Islam cannot comprehend or condone the conduct of those who call themselves "Christian" but who conduct themselves in ways which are totally contrary to the most basic precepts of Torah through fornication, immodest dress, abortion, lack of reverence for Yahweh (no matter what name we have used), etc, etc. Their attitude toward "Christianity" is also framed by the abominations perpetrated in the name of "Christ" during the Crusades, the Inquisition and other facets of the Dark Ages and subsequently.

**Until we grasp WHY the major protagonists of Islam's attacks on the United States constantly make reference to "Crusaders" we will NEVER comprehend what is going on.** Nothing that even the most extreme Muslim Jihad suicide killer has perpetrated matches the extremes of the Crusaders. Readers are referred to the article 1A1.01.05.05 ""Christian" Persecution of The Jews" (10 May, 2001) for some idea of what is being referred to here. One example alleged in that article is a case of over 900 men, women and children herded into a Synagogue which was

then set alight to burn them to death alive while Crusaders allegedly sang "Christ we adore thee" outside! Many of those who participated in the Nazi Holocaust claimed to be acting on behalf of "Jesus Christ". **Until this reality sinks in, we cannot hope to comprehend the gross irony and the gross hypocrisy associated with branding Islam as a threat, referring to them as "terrorists", "barbarians" and the like!**

**Until we can relate the modern Western world to the worst pagan nations of the Bible and see that Islam is currently, as Ishmael, the only righteous son of Abraham, standing in the shoes of all the righteous heroes of Scripture, like Moses, Gideon, Samson, David and others who destroyed the pagan hosts, we will not comprehend the events of this age.**

This does NOT mean that Islam is without spot or blemish, far from it. In the same way that the champions of the Jewish and "Christian" faiths have also not been without spot or blemish. BUT Ishmael (Islam) is currently far more righteous than Israel and accordingly they are called to act as Yahweh's agents of judgment in this age! **Insofar as the stage has been set for Satan to dominate the next year and a half of the history of mankind and planet earth, there will ALSO be massive judgment on Ishmael. The global meltdown that is coming is truly TOO TERRIBLE TO CONTEMPLATE!**

#### **9) Yahweh announced that He was breaking the betrothal**

This last point represents an enormously significant act of MERCY on the part of Yahweh.

It represents a revelation of a principle that Yahweh has incorporated into the faith from the outset but which was revealed to the writer a few weeks ago through a series of prophetic experiences.

In essence it has to do with the duality of scriptures which in some places indicate that a simple prayer acknowledging that Yahshua the Anointed One is Adonai and confessing belief in Yahweh is all that is required for salvation, contrasted with other verses which indicate that there are considerably more stringent requirements. These apparently conflicting Scriptures are a major source of division in the Body of Believers, the Baptists for example claiming it is not possible to be saved without full body immersion in water, others claiming that this is not required.

There is also a great dispute amongst many groups as to how there can subsequently be an immersion in the Set Apart Holy Spirit which brings about a different spiritual state after salvation since it is clear that the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh comes to dwell in every new believer when they confess Yahshua the Anointed One as Adonai. Others contend that unless a person is immersed in the Holy Spirit they are not actually saved.

This is a complex subject which the writer has been praying into and gaining progressive revelation on for some time and is outside the scope of this article. However, it is necessary to explain the basic principles in order to make visible why this last point of the nine (nine being the number of judgment) specific issues that were prophesied over the world at the start of Halloween 2001 is as **significantly merciful** as it actually is.

In essence, the parallel of marriage with our relationship as:

the bride of "Christ"

= the bride of "Messiah"

= **the bride of "the Anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh"**

is vital to understanding this prophesy.

When one first acknowledges that Yahshua the Anointed One is Adonai, one instantly receives an infilling of the Holy Spirit to BETROTH one to Yahweh through faith in Yahshua. The writer has recently been shown that when a man betroths a woman to himself, there is a spiritual union that is formed between them and this is why certain scriptures treat a betrothed woman as being already married. However, this spirit bond of betrothal CAN be broken by an act of the will on the part of either party AND it CAN BE REINSTATED!

When one comes to a certain level of maturity in the faith, the exact level of what this entails is not currently known to the writer, a state of MARRIAGE rather than betrothal is reached. It IS apparent that this state HAS definitely been reached when the full manifestation of Galatians 2:20, "*i have been executed with Messiah, it is no longer i that live but Messiah (the Anointing of the Set Apart Holy Spirit of Yahweh) that lives in me*". At this point the marriage has been FULLY CONSUMMATED! Thereafter treachery toward Yahweh will result in death - refer the article 1A1.01.10.07 "The Spirit is Moving on the Earth: Report on Visit to the Synagogue Church of All Nations, Lagos, Nigeria" (18 October 2001) for a discussion on how the withdrawal of the anointing from a person walking under a strong and mature anointing can literally kill them.

Somewhere between these two extremes, and it seems that it will vary depending on the road walked by each individual and particularly on specific prayers that may be prayed in terms of level of commitment to Yahweh, there is a point at which a person moves from being BETROTHED to Messiah to being MARRIED to Messiah. UNTIL this point is reached, it IS possible for either the person OR Yahweh (as the Father of the Bridegroom) to break the betrothal AND for it to be reinstated at a later date. ONCE that point is passed, the consequence of denial of the faith, wilful sin, blasphemy against the Holy Spirit, etc WILL RESULT IN ETERNAL DEATH! It is such individuals that are most open to the family of demons known as "The Beast" should they fall away.

Insofar as those that are betrothed are not mature in the faith and not strong enough to stand against the onslaught of Satan that has now been

unleashed, they are the MOST VULNERABLE PEOPLE ON EARTH. Since it is possible that any of them could mature quickly and become a threat to him, it is far easier for Satan to destroy such people immediately the seven day grace period has expired than to gamble on them remaining as they are, which has been the experience to date with the vast majority of new believers. Thus, when Yahweh last night announced that he was cancelling the vows of betrothal of all those who were not sufficiently mature to withstand the onslaught of Satan this was an act of GREAT MERCY on His part, to rather let hundreds of millions of HIS BELOVED GO, rather than to see them become the primary focus of Satan's venom in the days ahead. **Satan is now obliged to focus his energy on those who are more mature and the onslaught against such people will RAMP UP FAR FASTER than would otherwise have been the case.**

The anointing for new decisions for salvation has been withdrawn, except in very specific individual cases and in certain ministries where the anointing for salvation and the magnitude of the initial salvation experience is such that the new converts have some hope of survival.

**Accordingly, believers should focus their attention on growing themselves and, where they are in a shepherding capacity, that of their flocks, to increasing maturity, set apartness (holiness and sanctification) level of anointing, etc as a matter of UTMOST URGENCY!**

**Evangelists should concentrate on restoring lost truths to EXISTING BELIEVERS and preaching on judgment, repentance and holiness, NOT on leading new souls to take decisions UNLESS expressly mandated by Yahweh.**

#### **SUGGESTED ACTION IN RESPONSE TO THIS MESSAGE**

From consideration of this message the following actions are suggested:

1) Take an immediate no compromise decision to go ALL OUT in your service of Yahweh and pray accordingly. Give everything you are and everything that you own to Yahweh and ask Yahweh to fill you with His Spirit to a level exceedingly abundantly beyond all that you can ask or imagine and to guide you in every facet of your life.

2) Sanctify yourself, your family, your home and everything you own. Refer the articles 1A1.01.04.12 "Demonic Activity Associated With Artefacts and In Dwellings" (23 April, 2001) and 1A1.01.03.15 "Deliverance Manual Part 1" (23 March, 2001) for more information.

3) Examine every aspect of your life and how you spend it and ask Yahweh to assist you to make all the adjustments that are required and implement them IMMEDIATELY.

4) Single women should seek Yahweh for the covering of a mature believing husband as a matter of urgency recognizing the impact of Isaiah 4:1 which indicates that they will have to approach men who are ALREADY married, as Ruth approached Boaz (Ruth 3 and 4).

5) Those in ministry, particularly shepherds, should refocus their teachings to assist those for whom they have primary responsibility to become aware of the need for the above adjustments and to assist them to make those adjustments as a matter of urgency.

6) Intercession should focus first and foremost on seeking Yahweh's guidance and protection in every area of our lives and in seeking to come into the full shadow of His Wings, the Centre of His Will, etc.

7) Learn to recognize that the battle for the world is taking place first and foremost in the spiritual realm and that the greatest battle is fought in the body, mind and soul of EACH ONE OF US - until we can defeat the enemy in our own flesh (mind, soul and body) in terms of wrong beliefs, wrong doctrines, wrong thoughts, words and deeds, we cannot hope to be effective in combatting the enemy in the form of principalities, powers, thrones and dominions. A scruffy and ill equipped and poorly trained soldier is of no use in the heat of battle. **Each of us must ask Yahweh to bring us to the place He needs us to be, BEFORE we go out and confront the principalities, etc - if we do not, we are unlikely to live to tell the tale!**

For example, the principal way of moderating the onslaught against the United States today would be for the President to go on National Television, repent of taking the Word of Yahweh, Prayer and the Name of Yahweh out of schools and government, repent of using the wrong names, repent of legalized murder and infanticide in the form of abortion, repent of rampant fornication resulting from unscriptural marriage laws, divorce laws, etc, repent of rampant male - male sexual acts, repent of rampant lying on Television and the popular press, repent of rampant covetousness and lust on Television and the public media AND immediately promulgate legislation repealing all legislation which permits such acts AND introduce legislation to prohibit such acts with harsh, scriptural penalties. If this was done and the President were to cry out for MERCY AND the Nation and Congress and Senate were to agree with him, the judgement on the USA could still be in large measure averted. The same applies to every other nation, denomination and person on this earth. Sadly the probability of this happening rapidly enough to prevent what is coming is VERY low indeed.

THOSE WHO WILL SURVIVE WILL BE THOSE WHO SEEK YAHWEH THEIR ELOHIM WITH ALL THEIR HEART, MIND, SOUL AND STRENGTH AND WHO EARNESTLY TURN TO HIM FORSAKING ALL EVIL IN THEIR LIVES AND CRY OUT TO HIM FOR MERCY AND PROTECTION.

THOSE WHO DO NOT WILL BE DESTROYED!!

## **CONCLUSION**

31 October 2001 was Halloween WHICH IS Satan's GREAT DAY.

The writer testifies that, while it may still be some time before it is fully manifest in the physical realm, ALL HELL HAS BEEN LOOSED IN THE SPIRITUAL REALM:

The angels of destruction who have been standing by for this hour have been released, all remaining restraint on Satan has been withdrawn and Satan has been given full authority to operate on earth.

Four Satanic principalities called "Jesus", "Christ", "God" and "Lord" (Baal) have been released to answer all prayers prayed in any of those names unless accompanied with deep heart relationship with Yahweh.

The curses of Torah have been proclaimed over the earth, the seal of the 144,000 has been confirmed, the United States of America has been declared to be "Babylon the Great" and the people of Islam have been released as Yahweh's agents of Judgment on the world.

Yahweh has broken the betrothal of all who have not yet matured beyond childhood in the faith.

All believers who hope to survive the next two years are advised to take URGENT action to draw close to Yahweh and cut loose from all things that may potentially drag them down.

James Robertson  
Prophet of Yahweh  
31 October 2001

**APPENDIX A**  
**HALLOWEEN (31 OCTOBER)**  
**WHAT IT IS FROM A BELIEVERS PERSPECTIVE**

by

Gloria Phillips

(Extract with emphasis added and names adjusted to those pleasing to Yahweh)

Many Believers will allow and even encourage their children to pay respect to the devil on October 31 without knowing they do so.

Churches will fully sanction the event with parties that will be decorated with witches, cats, brooms, jack-o-lanterns and bobbing apples. What is the harm? How did this originate?

The custom of Halloween is traced to the Druid festival of the dead. At that time the Roman Pantheon was built by Emperor Hadrian in 100 A.D. as a temple to the goddess Cybele and other Roman deities. It became the principle place of worship. Roman pagans prayed for the dead. Rome was captured and the Pantheon fell into disrepair. Emperor Phocas captured Rome and gave the Pantheon to Pope Boniface IV in 609. He reconsecrated it to the Virgin Mary and resumed using the temple to pray for the dead, only now it was "Christianized", as men added the unscriptural teaching of purgatory.

In 834 A.D. Gregory IV extended the feast for all the church and it became known as All Saint's Day, still remembering the dead.

Samhain, a Druid god of the dead was honored at Halloween in Britain, France, Germany and the Celtic countries. **Samhain called together all wicked souls who died within the past year and that were destined to inhabit animals.**

This celebration of the dead honored the god of the dead on this particular night. Druids believed that souls of the dead returned to their former homes to be entertained by the living. Bonfires were built atop hills so they might find their way. Suitable food and shelter was provided for these spirits or else they would cast spells, cause havoc, steal infants, destroy crops, kill farm animals and create terror as they haunted the living. The spirits demanded placating by giving them a type of worship and offering. This is the action that "Trick-or-Treat" emulates today.

The Samhain celebration used nuts, apples, skeletons, witches and black cats. Divination and auguries were practiced as well as magic to seek answers for the future. Black cats were considered to be reincarnated beings with the ability to divine the future. During this festival supernatural beings terrified the populace. **Even today witchcraft practitioners**

## **declare October 31st as the most conducive time to practice their arts.**

The Christian church tried to eliminate the Druid celebration by offering All Saint's Day as a substitute. As Christianity spread over Europe and the British Isles, it attempted to replace the pre-existing pagan cult worship of Apollo, Diana or Ymir, but to no avail.

Although the outward forms of such worship disappeared, the belief in these deities did not. They found an outlet during the Middle Ages **in the open practice of witchcraft which is presently enjoying a revival in many countries, including the U.S. In Germany the occult is considered more prevalent than in the Middle Ages.** The deistic cults held periodic meetings known as witches sabbaths, and it is the same today with **October 31st being of more importance.**

Pranks and mischief began to be played out to represent the mischievous behavior attributed to witches and the fairies. Trick-or-Treat came from an ancient Druid practice. **One of the basic tenets in witchcraft is to control the will of another by use of fear. Even in jest, when one threatens to punish if a treat or offering is not given, they are imitating an occult practice of controlling the will of another by use of fear.**

Prosperity was promised to all who were generous donors, and tricks to all who refused during the Irish Druid event of trick-or-treat. The contributions demanded were in the name of Muck Olla, an early Druid deity.

Traditional Halloween symbols appeared in the U.S. during the late 1800's. Witches, black cats, death's head cut from a pumpkin, candles, masks, parties and pranks were used. In rural areas, aggravating and destructive acts were done, such as removing gates and placing them atop barns. The same was done with outhouses and wagons.

The uninformed Believer has no idea that there truly are demonic spirits which are contacted **and activated as people call out to them in jest or in seriousness. Every act around Halloween is in honor of false gods, which are spirits in the realm of the Satanic. Those who have been deeply involved in witchcraft and who are now free, declare that even those who say they worship spirits of nature are in actuality contacting the Satanic realm without knowing it.**

...

The Bible instructs us to have nothing to do with the deeds of darkness. Both Believers through Yahshua and Jew are forbidden to participate in the occult practices listed in Deuteronomy 18:10. Necromancing is the delving into contacting the dead. Yahweh said all such practice was an abomination to Him.

Some may reply, "But we only do this in fun...we don't practice witchcraft." **That which represents Satan and his domain cannot be handled or**

emulated "for fun". Such participation places you in enemy and forbidden territory and that is dangerous ground.

**Through the ages, Halloween has gone by various names but all have been tributes to the same dark force, Satan.**

There is no place in the life of the Body of Believers for such participation.

Mrs. Gloria Phillips  
Bay View Church  
P.O. Box 9277  
Mobile,  
AL 36691

Extract from the full article available on the Internet at:

<http://www.webzonecom.com/ccn/cults/issu37.txt>

Edited by replacement of certain names which are more pleasing to Yahweh.

**>>> END OF ARTICLE <<<**

---

## **CLOSURE**

This report provides further confirmation of what is happening in the World today and it is hoped that readers will take action to sanctify themselves, examine their hearts, strengthen their faith and grow closer to Yahweh that they may overcome in the perilous times in which we live. All should earnestly and urgently turn to Yahweh to guide them to determine the truth about the events of this age and the action expected of them!

Father, in the Name of Yahshua may all that is according to Your Will and Your Word in this article find deep root in the hearts of the readers and if there is anything that is not of You let it find no root at all.

*It is our prayer<sup>17</sup> that the Elohim of our Adonai Yahshua Messiah, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him,<sup>18</sup> the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints,<sup>19</sup> and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power<sup>20</sup> which He worked in Messiah when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places,<sup>21</sup> far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.<sup>22</sup> And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the Body,<sup>23</sup> which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all. (Ephesians 1:17-23 NKJ adjusted)*

May Yahweh bless you and keep you and make His face to shine upon you. In the name of Adonai Yahshua Messiah, King of kings and Adonai of lords. Amen.

James Robertson  
james@end-time-issues.org.za

31 October 2001

Ref: ETI: 1A1\_01\_10\_18\_Halloween\_31 October 2001\_Satan's Great Day\_The Great And Terrible Day Of Yahwehs Wrath .pdf / .wpd

***END OF VOLUME***